

# BAILIWICK NEWS

Substack posts from [bailiwicknews.substack.com](https://bailiwicknews.substack.com)  
September 2023

\* \* \*

**Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power.**

And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- April 6, 2023 - On enforcement mechanisms wielded against non-compliant nation-states.
- April 7, 2023 - On demonic possession as it relates to the war between human banksters and the rest of humanity.
- May 23, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.
- May 31, 2023 - Retooling and realigning.
- July 11, 2023 - Seven Statements on faith, hope, charity, prudence, justice, courage and temperance. Josef Pieper, lecture manuscript published in 1981, on the three theological virtues and four cardinal virtues.



The Vision of St. Eustace. Painting by Pisanello.

\*

Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism

“...Subsidiarity is the opposing social and economic moral principle to the globalists’ nightmare vision of a biologically- and digitally-controlled central government for the whole world.

Pope Pius XI, 1931 encyclical On Social Reconstruction<sup>1</sup> (*Quadragesimo anno*):

As history abundantly proves, it is true that on account of changed conditions many things which were done by small associations in former times cannot be done now save by large associations. Still, that most weighty principle, which cannot be set aside or changed, remains fixed and unshaken in social philosophy: Just as it is gravely wrong to take from individuals what they can accomplish by their own initiative and industry and give it to the community, so also it is an injustice and at the same time a grave evil and disturbance of right order to assign to a greater and higher association what lesser and subordinate organizations can do. For every social activity ought of its very nature to furnish help to the members of the body social, and never destroy and absorb them.

The supreme authority of the State ought, therefore, to let subordinate groups handle matters and concerns of lesser importance, which would otherwise dissipate its efforts greatly. Thereby the State will more freely, powerfully, and effectively do all those things that belong to it alone because it alone can do them: directing, watching, urging, restraining, as occasion requires and necessity demands. Therefore, those in power should

<sup>1</sup> [https://www.vatican.va/content/pius-xi/en/encyclicals/documents/hf\\_p-xi\\_enc\\_19310515\\_quadragesimo-anno.html](https://www.vatican.va/content/pius-xi/en/encyclicals/documents/hf_p-xi_enc_19310515_quadragesimo-anno.html)

be sure that the more perfectly a graduated order is kept among the various associations, in observance of the principle of "subsidiary function," the stronger social authority and effectiveness will be [and] the happier and more prosperous the condition of the State.

...Subsidiarity is a fully-developed social, political and economic moral philosophy that can be used to better challenge and defeat the Luciferian secularist-communist-socialist-capitalist-materialist enslavement system proposed by the deranged lunatics now gathered in Davos.

Subsidiarity can be used to build up the kinds of human societies that Our Lord Jesus Christ wants us to live in, instead...

Covid-times exposed the preemption doctrine — the opposite of subsidiarity — imposed on a global scale.

The transnational corporate powers effectively preempted nation-state powers, using fear (psychological manipulation through centralized, captured mass media); legal mechanisms; and financial coercion..."

\*

May 23, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.

“...I’ve also been gathering information and thinking about the parallel process through which the same forces working to sterilize, sicken and kill lots of people, have also pursued — in a similarly deliberate, incremental, covert way — the destruction of the Catholic Church, the Mystical Body of Christ. Some of the relevant events in Catholic Church history are included in the American Domestic Bioterrorism Program<sup>2</sup> [timeline].

I agree with Malachi Martin and many others past and present, who believe, compile evidence, and argue that the destruction of the Roman Catholic Church specifically, and especially the authority of the Pope, has long been a top priority for supernatural beings (Lucifer, Satan, all fallen angels) and for their human contractors (Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Kissinger, Gates, Schwab, Soros, Hariri, Adhanom-Ghebreyesus, Becerra, Fauci and hundreds of others).

Why?

Because the worldwide spiritual moral leadership and exhortation of the popes of Christendom, on civil authorities during the centuries since Christ walked on the earth, have been the primary forces keeping evil ideologies of atheist materialism at bay...

The nature of corruption within the Roman Catholic Church began to change significantly sometime around Pope Leo XIII’s terrifying Oct. 13, 1884 vision, during which the Pope heard God grant Satan’s request for more latitude with which to tempt and corrupt humans. The experience prompted Pope Leo XIII to write the Prayer to St. Michael the Archangel.

Since then, the corruption of the Catholic Church has followed a pattern of intentional, infiltrative, incremental, inversion-of-truth processes, in parallel with and mirrored by the corruption mechanisms inflicted on civil authorities (governments of nation-states) and civil law.

Geopolitical events experienced by humanity in the decades since 1884 — including two world wars and many State-sponsored mass killing campaigns — reinforce this conclusion.

The spiritual-geopolitical worldview outlined here currently has three parts:

1. Corruption of the Catholic Church, to remove it as an obstacle to corruption of civil society and individual human souls.
2. Corruption of civil society at the nation-state [State] level, and substitution of global anti-human government: one-world, atheist, materialist programs operated by and for owners and administrators

---

<sup>2</sup> [https://www.vatican.va/content/pius-xi/en/encyclicals/documents/hf\\_p-xi\\_enc\\_19310515\\_quadragesimo-anno.html](https://www.vatican.va/content/pius-xi/en/encyclicals/documents/hf_p-xi_enc_19310515_quadragesimo-anno.html)

working within Bank for International Settlements, United Nations Security Council, World Health Organization, US Department of Defense and other supranational institutions.

3. Corruption of human national and international law, to strip it of functions that uphold Christian teachings about God-given human dignity, and transform it to render Luciferian, God-hating, anti-human, body-, mind- and soul-destroying acts and omissions immune from civil and criminal prosecution...

[For ongoing reporting and analysis of Catholic Church history and current events, please follow the excellent work of Robert Morrison<sup>3</sup> and Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò<sup>4</sup> at The Remnant.]

\*

Sept. 5, 2023 Notes

A few months ago, I did a keyword search on “subsidiarity” in my document collection, and got several hits in European Union governing documents produced in recent decades.

In preparation for an October panel discussion, I did a little more subsidiarity research yesterday. Some of the relevant EU documents are linked below for readers who want to study, think about and work on these issues.

The European documents provide a window into how Satanic globalists manipulate the EU power centralization process to suppress Catholic subsidiarity principles that were included in original treaties, and how the Satanic globalists thereby reduce the range of motion and political confidence of nation-states, their elected and hereditary government leaders, and their citizens.

In the United States — as a Constitutional, federal republic — principles related to subsidiarity are enshrined in the Tenth Amendment: “The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.”

In compliance with the Satanic globalist blueprints, this is why SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts moved so rapidly to emasculate US courts at the start of the fake pandemic-predicated push for more comprehensive, more centralized world control.

Roberts unilaterally stripped US courts of their formerly co-equal power during the early fog of the psycho-biochemical war, through his May 2020 stand-down order in *South Bay United Pentecostal Church v. Newsom*,<sup>5</sup> directing judges to not even attempt to review or “second-guess” emergency actions taken by executive and legislative branches.

“The precise question of when restrictions on particular social activities should be lifted during the pandemic is a dynamic and fact-intensive matter subject to reasonable disagreement.

Our Constitution principally entrusts “[t]he safety and the health of the people” to the politically accountable officials of the States “to guard and protect.” *Jacobson v. Massachusetts*, 197 U. S. 11, 38 (1905). When those officials “undertake[ ] to act in areas fraught with medical and scientific uncertainties,” their latitude “must be especially broad.” *Marshall v. United States*, 414 U. S. 417, 427 (1974).

Where those broad limits are not exceeded, they should not be subject to second-guessing by an “unelected federal judiciary,” which lacks the background, competence, and expertise to assess public health and is not accountable to the people. See *Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority*, 469 U. S. 528, 545 (1985).”

Chief Justice Roberts’ May 2020 order suppressing the Constitutional review function of US courts remains in effect today (Sept. 5, 2023).

---

<sup>3</sup> <https://www.remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/itemlist/user/3501-robertmorrison%7Cremnantcolumnist>

<sup>4</sup> <https://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/fetzen-fliegen/itemlist/user/4931-carlomariavigano>

<sup>5</sup> [https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044\\_pok0.pdf](https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf)

To my knowledge, no Constitutional claims have made it past the motion to dismiss stage, and statutory or administrative law claims (under the Religious Freedom Restoration Act and Administrative Procedures Act, for example) have — at best — resulted in temporary and revocable injunctions to temporarily restrain executive and legislative abuses of power. Those injunctions will hold only until the next “emergency” power grab, or until prosecutors, judges and lawmakers fight back and successfully throw out the technocratic imposters, usurpers and occupiers.

\*

[Update/clarification posted 10 p.m. EST, Sept. 5, 2023:

I’m not aware of any federal or state Constitutional cases challenging government Covid-19 policies (State-sponsored mass murder on public health emergency pretexts, using biochemical weapons camouflaged as ‘vaccines,’) as violations of Constitutional rights to life, property, and due process, (mostly Fourth, Fifth, Fourteenth Amendment cases and 18 USC 242 “color of law” deprivation of rights cases) that have survived government motions to dismiss to enter the discovery phase.

*Missouri v. Biden*<sup>6</sup> is a federal Constitutional First Amendment case challenging government censorship of information, including information about Covid-19, through social media and other media platforms. That case did obtain some discovery (including November 2022 deposition of Anthony Fauci), and a temporary injunction, followed by a Fifth Circuit stay of the injunction. *Missouri v. Biden* only challenges the US government’s claim to have authority to censor speech about State-sponsored mass murder on public health emergency pretexts, using biochemical weapons camouflaged as ‘vaccines.’]

\*

*Subsidiarity strikes morally-sound balance between individual and society.*

My view is that a legitimate government in each nation-state of the world currently exists, and that they are each being temporarily eclipsed and suppressed by illegitimate, unlawful administrative state overlays.

In most cases, the legitimate nation-state governments — whether elected representatives or hereditary monarchies — have been placed under duress, manipulated, deceived, bribed, tempted, frightened and coerced into adopting laws that purport to transfer ruling power<sup>7</sup> from elected or hereditary governments, into the unelected and non-hereditary hands of technocratic administrators.

The laws purport to carry out these power transfers; the technocrats act every day as if they have power; and they get away with it to the extent that others fall for their deceptions.

But under the terms of natural and divine law, the power transfers and all acts derived from them are illegitimate, because an unjust law is no law at all.

Pope Leo XIII, *Rerum Novarum*/On the Condition of the Working Classes<sup>8</sup> (1891):

“...For laws only bind when they are in accordance with right reason, and, hence, with the eternal law of God,” citing St. Thomas Aquinas, *Summa Theologica*, I-II, Q. 93, Art. 3, ad. 2, “Human law is law only in virtue of its accordance with right reason: and thus it is manifest that it flows from the eternal law. And in so far as it deviates from right reason, it is called an unjust law; in such case it is not law at all, but rather a species of violence.”

Satan works through lies, temptation and fear.

God works by sending his creatures grace and strength to resist temptation, to see through lies, and to trust in His providence, mercy, love and justice.

---

<sup>6</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Missouri\\_v.\\_Biden](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Missouri_v._Biden)

<sup>7</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>8</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1891.05.15-leo-xiii-rerum-novarum-on-capital-and-labor.pdf>

The eclipsed, coerced, hostage governments sitting in chambers all over the world derive the authority — which they still hold but are not wielding effectively at the moment — from Almighty God, not directly from the people, even if (in some countries) the indirect mechanism by which specific rulers come to power includes popular (albeit more or less corrupt<sup>9</sup>) elections.

It is to Almighty God that today's government leaders will be required to render an account of how they have conducted themselves and used or misused the power He has placed into their hands: whether they've used it to help save souls for eternity, or to damn them.

For these and many other reasons, I do not support, endorse, or recommend participation in the sovereign citizens, state nationals and related movements in which many Bailiwick readers are deeply invested and about which they regularly comment. I don't think individual human beings can (morally) or should (practically) try to walk away from the human societies into which God has placed us, using the linguistic and paperwork tools advocated by TASA<sup>10</sup> and other organizations.

I share the conviction held by these readers, that the American government and American society are in a deep crisis, as are human governments and societies worldwide.

But I diagnose the crisis differently.

I therefore devote my time to researching, offering and supporting a different set of remedies, urging people to work at the personal, family, parish, county, state and federal levels to refuse compliance with unjust laws, and to identify, educate and support lawmakers, prosecutors, executives and judges who will block, nullify, reverse, and repeal the illegitimate laws that created the unlawful, Satanic, administrative technocrat overlay,<sup>11</sup> which is actively suppressing the functioning of existing lawful legislatures, courts, executives and prosecutors.

The unlawful administrative overlay was added to human society by identifiable acts.

The unlawful administrative overlay is therefore removable.

The Catholic subsidiarity framework provides support and guidance.

\*

Resources:

- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack.<sup>12</sup>
- WeThePeople50<sup>13</sup> - WeThePeople50 leadership characterizes intentionally toxic biochemical weapons as 'experimental vaccines,' which is an error I hope they will correct soon, but they are methodically putting important information into the public debate and into hands of the Attorneys General of the 50 states, which is good.

\*

*European Union documents addressing subsidiarity*

The Official Journal of the European Communities (OJEC) and Official Journal of the European Union (OJEU) are analogous to the US Federal Register.

They are document publishing platforms through which outlaw/extralegal technocrats pretend to make, execute, interpret and enforce law for nation-states and peoples, usurping the God-given ruling authority of elected or hereditary legislators, judges, executives and prosecutors.

---

<sup>9</sup> <https://www.truevote.org/>

<sup>10</sup> <https://tasa.americanstatenationals.org/>

<sup>11</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>12</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/reconstitution-starter-pack>

<sup>13</sup> <https://wethepeople50.com/>

In my reading so far, it appears that Article 5 and Article 10 of the 2008 consolidated Maastricht Treaty,<sup>14</sup> along with implementing protocols,<sup>15</sup> are the most relevant.

...Article 5 (1). The limits of Union competences are governed by the principle of conferral. The use of Union competences is governed by the principles of subsidiarity and proportionality.

Article 5 (2). Under the principle of conferral, the Union shall act only within the limits of the competences conferred upon it by the Member States in the Treaties to attain the objectives set out therein. Competences not conferred upon the Union in the Treaties remain with the Member States.

Article 5 (3). Under the principle of subsidiarity, in areas which do not fall within its exclusive competence, the Union shall act only if and in so far as the objectives of the proposed action cannot be sufficiently achieved by the Member States, either at central level or at regional and local level, but can rather, by reason of the scale or effects of the proposed action, be better achieved at Union level.

The institutions of the Union shall apply the principle of subsidiarity as laid down in the Protocol on the application of the principles of subsidiarity and proportionality. National Parliaments ensure compliance with the principle of subsidiarity in accordance with the procedure set out in that Protocol...

Article 10 (1) - The functioning of the Union shall be founded on representative democracy.

Article 10 (2) - Citizens are directly represented at Union level in the European Parliament. Member States are represented in the European Council by their Heads of State or Government and in the Council by their governments, themselves democratically accountable either to their national Parliaments, or to their citizens.

Article 10 (3) - Every citizen shall have the right to participate in the democratic life of the Union. Decisions shall be taken as openly and as closely as possible to the citizen...

\*

- 1987.06.19 Single European Act published in Official Journal of the European Communities OJEC<sup>16</sup>
- 1992.02.07 Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published in OJEC<sup>17</sup>
- 1995.02.21 Court of First Instance ruling on subsidiarity<sup>18</sup>
- 1997.07.29 Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published CVEC Virtual Centre for Knowledge on Europe integration 2013.12.18<sup>19</sup>
- 1997.11.10 Consolidated Version of Treaty Establishing European Community published in OJEC<sup>20</sup>
- 1997.11.10 Protocol Annexed to Treaty of European Community on application of subsidiarity and proportionality<sup>21</sup>
- 1997.11.10 Treaty of Amsterdam Amending Treaty on EU, Treaties Establishing European Communities, Related published in OJEC<sup>22</sup>
- 2007.12.17 Treaty of Lisbon Amending Treaty on European Union and Treaty Establishing European Community published in OJEU<sup>23</sup>

---

<sup>14</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-consolidated-version-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>15</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-treaty-on-european-union-protocol-2-on-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

<sup>16</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1987.06.19-single-european-act-published-in-official-journal-of-the-european-communities-ojec.pdf>

<sup>17</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1992.02.07-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojec.pdf>

<sup>18</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1995.02.21-court-of-first-instance-ruling-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

<sup>19</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.07.29-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-cvec-virtual-centre-for-knowledge-on-europe-integration-2013.12.18.pdf>

<sup>20</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-consolidated-version-of-treaty-establishing-european-community-published-in-ojec.pdf>

<sup>21</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-protocol-annexed-to-treaty-of-european-community-on-application-of-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

<sup>22</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-treaty-of-amsterdam-amending-treaty-on-eu-treaties-establishing-european-communities-related-published-in-ojec.pdf>

<sup>23</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007.12.17-treaty-of-lisbon-amending-treaty-on-european-union-and-treaty-establishing-european-community-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

- 2008.05.09 Consolidated Version Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published in OJEU<sup>24</sup>
- 2008.05.09 Treaty on European Union Protocol 2 on subsidiarity and proportionality<sup>https://ba</sup>
- 2010 WEF Global Redesign Initiative Everybodys Business Strengthening Global<sup>25</sup>
- 2012.10.26 Consolidated Version of Treaty on Functioning of European Union published in Official Journal of European Union OJEU<sup>26</sup>
- 2013.10.22 EU Decision 1082 Cross-border threats to health published in OJEU<sup>27</sup>
- 2016.03.15 EU Regulation 369 provision of emergency support within the Union published in OJEU<sup>28</sup>
- 2017.03.01 On the Future of Europe White Paper<sup>29</sup>
- 2018.04.19 Implementation of the Treaty provisions concerning national Parliaments<sup>30</sup>
- 2018.10.23 European Commission communication to European Parliament and others, on principles of subsidiarity and proportionality<sup>31</sup>
- 2020.07.13 EU Draft Regulation Re Clinical Trials, Covid, GMO<sup>32</sup>
- 2020.07.15 EU Regulation 1043 Clinical Trials, Covid, GMO published in OJEU<sup>33</sup>
- 2023 EU Fact Sheet on European Parliament, Relations with National Parliaments<sup>34</sup>
- 2023 EU Fact Sheet on Subsidiarity<sup>35</sup>
- 2023 European Parliament Fact Sheet on subsidiarity<sup>36</sup>

\* \* \*

---

<sup>24</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-consolidated-version-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>https://ba</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-treaty-on-european-union-protocol-2-on-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

<sup>25</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2010-wef-global-redesign-initiative-everybodys-business-strengthening-global-.pdf>

<sup>26</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2012.10.26-consolidated-version-of-treaty-on-functioning-of-european-union-published-in-official-journal-of-european-union-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>27</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2013.10.22-eu-decision-1082-cross-border-threats-to-health-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>28</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2016.03.15-eu-regulation-369-provision-of-emergency-support-within-the-union-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>29</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2017.03.01-on-the-future-of-europe-white-paper.pdf>

<sup>30</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2018.04.19-implementation-of-the-treaty-provisions-concerning-national-parliaments.pdf>

<sup>31</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2018.10.23-european-commission-communication-to-european-parliament-and-others-on-principles-of-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

<sup>32</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.13-eu-draft-regulation-re-clinical-trials-covid-gmo.pdf>

<sup>33</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.15-eu-regulation-1043-clinical-trials-covid-gmo-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

<sup>34</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-eu-fact-sheet-on-european-parliament-relations-with-national-parliaments.pdf>

<sup>35</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-eu-fact-sheet-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

<sup>36</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-european-parliament-fact-sheet-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

**Sept. 12, 2023 - Event in Iceland - Oct. 4, 2023: Philipp Kruse, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche**

*Updated Sept. 16, 2023*

For those who are interested in Catholic subsidiarity principles as applicable to current geopolitical events, a reader recently referred me to the work of Niki Raapana and her daughter, Nordica Friedrich, on communitarian law.

Starting in 1999 and through Raapana's death in 2022, Raapana and Friedrich investigated and reported on the same global consolidation of legal authority, and covert evisceration of national constitutions and civil liberties, that I have been studying and writing about since 2005.

From what I've read so far, Raapana's entry points seem to have been urban redevelopment and policing programs, trade agreements such as NAFTA and CAFTA, followed by Supreme Court rulings on eminent domain, including *Kelo v. City of New London*, and progeny.

My entry point was preemption doctrine as it plays out at the local, state and federal levels (2005-2019), followed by study of international, cross-border power-consolidation mechanisms (WHO International Health Regulations and implementing national laws) through the window opened by the Covid-19 "public health emergency"-predicated power grab.<sup>37</sup>

*Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:*

- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionals from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God.
- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power. And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

I had heard of communitarianism, but I had not encountered Raapana's work or the term *communitarian law* before yesterday. The Monster works very hard to suppress public understanding of communitarian law and the quietly-implemented legal, social, psychological, financial, and informational mechanisms through which unjust power transfers from hereditary and elected rulers (and the citizen lives and souls for whom those rulers are accountable to Almighty God), to self-appointed, Satanic globalist technocrats, take place.

The globalists' control of search engine results is a powerful tool to suppress such knowledge.

Readers interested in digging into Raapana and Friedrich's work can start at the [Anti-Communitarian League](#) website.

\*

*Update Sept. 18, 2023 -*

Links to PDF and ordering information for paperback of March 2012 book *Anti-Communitarian Manifesto* and *2020: Our Common Destiny* (formerly two separate books).

These documents and their citation sections are extremely important.

Download and send payment to Friedrich & Sons if you are financially able.

---

<sup>37</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/public-health-emergencies-are-camouflaged>



- Anti-Communitarian Manifesto and 2020: Our Common Destiny<sup>38</sup> - Archive.org
- Anti-Communitarian Manifesto and 2020: Our Common Destiny<sup>39</sup> - Friedrich & Sons Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback \$20)

\*

Sasha Latypova on Substack:

- Sept. 6, 2023 - Announcement for My Readers in Iceland<sup>40</sup> - “I invited myself to Iceland, and I am dragging Bailiwick News Katherine Watt with me over there. We have set up an event on October 4, starting at 6:30pm (open at 6pm) at the Grand Hotel in Reykjavik. Speakers include Philipp Kruse, a Swiss attorney who has filed several key lawsuits including one against Swissmedic agency, and Dr. Manniche from Denmark who is a co-author with Max Schmeling on the batch variability analysis<sup>41</sup> study that confirmed my early findings from VAERS. This will be fun!”

Poster and approximate translations below. Link to Facebook event page.<sup>42</sup>

**Title:** Should public health powers be handed off to the World Health Organization without public discussion?

**Subtitle:** Do the Covid jabs meet the safety standards, and are some lots more harmful than others?

**Philipp Kruse** is a lawyer specializing in tax law and has his own law firm in Zurich, Switzerland. Philipp is co-president of the Swiss Bar Association. Kruse holds a Master’s degree in Law from the University of Bern, as well as a Master’s degree in International Business Law Studies and is also a tax expert from the Swiss Tax Academy. Since 2020, he has prosecuted more than 20 cases to restore evidence-based investigations of COVID-19 mandates. The Swiss Bar Association has submitted legal reports to the Swiss Parliament and government, showing their permanent breaches of the Swiss Constitution.

**Alexandra (Sasha) Latypova** is a former pharmaceutical industry executive. She has also owned and managed several contract research organizations. Latypova was born in Ukraine and moved to the United States in the late 90’s. She holds a Master of Business Administration degree from Dartmouth College in Hanover, NH. Latypova has shown irregularities in the documents obtained from HHS about COVID-19 vaccine indicating that the FDA and pharmaceutical manufacturers have collaborated to bypass regulatory and scientific standards used to ensure that products are safe.

**Katherine Watt** is an American Catholic writer and paralegal [law-learned investigative journalist]. She earned a philosophy and natural sciences degree from Penn State in 1996 and worked as a reporter for small newspapers. In 2003 she earned a paralegal certificate and then provided legal research and writing for small law firms practicing constitutional, civil rights and environmental law. She has published several independent blogs covering local corporate and government corruption, and food, water and energy security issues. Since 2020, she has investigated changes to US law that block prosecution of Covid-era biomedical crimes.

**Vibeke Manniche** is a Danish MD, Ph.D. and author of 35 books mainly about children, family, sleep and medicine. She has worked in epidemiology during her 34 years as a doctor, concerning rare diseases and public health issues. Regarding the corona-crisis, she was the only Danish doctor who from the beginning spoke against lockdowns and lack of proportionality. The numbers and science never supported lockdowns, but fearmongering did.

\* \* \*

---

<sup>38</sup> <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto>

<sup>39</sup> <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

<sup>40</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/announcement-for-my-readers-in-iceland>

<sup>41</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/publish/post/119874309>

<sup>42</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/helgi.viggosson/posts/10229461057164750>

**Sept. 18, 2023 - C.S. Lewis on turning back to return to the right road, when you discover you're on the wrong road. And links to key works by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich.**

C.S. Lewis, *Mere Christianity*<sup>43</sup> (1952). Book I (Right and Wrong as a Clue to the Meaning of the Universe) Ch. 5, (We Have Cause to Be Uneasy). Excerpt:

I ended my last chapter with the idea that in the Moral Law somebody or something from beyond the material universe was actually getting at us. And I expect when I reached that point some of you felt a certain annoyance. You may have even felt that I had played a trick on you — that I had been carefully wrapping up to look like philosophy what turns out to be one more “religious jaw.” You may have felt you were ready to listen to me as long as you thought I had anything new to say; but if it turns out to be only religion, well, the world has tried that and you cannot put the clock back. If anyone is feeling that way I should like to say three things to him.

First, as to putting the clock back. Would you think I was joking if I said that you can put a clock back, and that if the clock is wrong, it is often a very sensible thing to do? But I would rather get away from that whole idea of clocks. We all want progress. But progress means getting nearer to the place where you want to be. And if you have taken a wrong turning, then to go forward does not get you any nearer. If you are on the wrong road, progress means doing an about-turn and walking back to the right road; and in that case the man who turns back soonest is the most progressive man...

\*

More on crucial legal and geopolitical research<sup>44</sup> by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich

Links below to Archive.org free PDF and ordering information for paperback and e-book of March 2012 book *2020: Our Common Destiny* and *Anti-Communitarian Manifesto* (formerly two separate books).

These documents and their citation sections are extremely important for

1. building public understanding of *how* the silent overthrow conducted by Satanic globalist technocrats has been conducted over the last century, to lead mankind astray under diabolically false “common good” pretenses; and
2. helping more people use that information to turn back from the wrong road and get back to the right road.

Please purchase and/or download for storage/printing/sharing, and/or financially support Friedrich’s ongoing publishing work<sup>45</sup> (GoFundMe link) if you are financially able.

- 2020: Our Common Destiny and Anti-Communitarian Manifesto<sup>46</sup> - Archive.org
- 2020: Our Common Destiny and Anti-Communitarian Manifesto<sup>47</sup> - Friedrich & Sons Creative Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback (\$20)

\* \* \*

---

<sup>43</sup> <https://archive.org/details/MereChristianityCSL/mode/2up>

<sup>44</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/event-in-iceland-oct-4-2023>

<sup>45</sup> <https://www.gofundme.com/f/remembering-niki-raapana-publishing-new-titles>

<sup>46</sup> <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto/page/n3/mode/2up>

<sup>47</sup> <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

**Sept. 19, 2023 - On sovereign immunity. Re-post: Dual-use government officials of concern. Related to CHD case Estate of George Watts Jr. v. Lloyd Austin, Secretary of US Department of Defense.**

First posted Jan. 16, 2023: Dual-use government officials of concern.<sup>48</sup>

Sept. 19, 2023 Notes

I'm reading the US Government's Motion to Dismiss *Estate of George Watts Jr. v. Lloyd Austin in his official capacity as Secretary of the US Department of Defense* and the plaintiffs' reply in opposition.

I am not related to the Watts family. I had no direct input into the legal strategies chosen for the *George Watts* case and first learned of the case after it was filed.

I write about cases using publicly-available case documents. I haven't yet written publicly about the *Watts v. Austin* case, because I wanted to wait until the Motion to Dismiss was filed. In some interviews over the summer, I briefly discussed it, and my view that it has some strengths but also some serious weaknesses.

*Estate of Watts v. Austin* was filed May 31, 2023 by Attorney Ray Flores, funded by Children's Health Defense (CHD). The Motion to Dismiss was filed Sept. 1, 2023, and the plaintiff estate filed a reply Sept. 15, 2023.

- 2023.05.31 Estate of George Watts v. Austin DoD CHD re nonconsensual military experimentation<sup>49</sup>
- May 31, 2023 - Breaking: Family of 24-Year-Old Who Died From COVID Vaccine Sues DOD in 'Groundbreaking Case'<sup>50</sup> (Children's Health Defense)
- 2023.07.28 Watts v. DoD Austin extension of time to 09.01.2023<sup>51</sup>
- 2023.09.01 Watts v. DoD Gov Memo in Support MtD<sup>52</sup>
- 2023.09.15 Watts v DoD Memo in Opposition to MtD<sup>53</sup>

The first defense argued by SecDef Austin's Department of Justice lawyers, is that the US District Court has no jurisdiction, because claims against government officials are barred by sovereign immunity, and

“Plaintiff does not identify any applicable waiver of sovereign immunity but instead argues that sovereign immunity is unconstitutional. Those arguments are unsupported by the text of the Constitution and case law.”

Legal strategies that could be considered — by CHD attorneys for this case and by other attorneys who may file similar cases in the future — include filing an amended complaint identifying defendant Lloyd Austin in his *personal* capacity; adding as co-defendant, also in his personal capacity, Operation Warp Speed Chief Operating Officer, Army General Gustave Perna; and requesting that federal judges nullify the PREP Act in its entirety to the extent that the Department of Justice and Department of Defense hold the position that the PREP Act authorizes sovereign rulers to poison and kill subjects while enjoying the privileges of sovereign immunity.

Reasoning for this approach is outlined below.

The nutshell version: Austin and Perna have engaged in intentional poisoning and mass murder in their personal capacities, because a legitimate sovereign ruler automatically forfeits his sovereignty and reverts to personal or outlaw status the moment he acts against the *true* good of his subjects.

Rulers poison and kill their subjects for purposes other than the welfare of the subjects.

To the extent rulers claim that they poison and kill subjects for the subjects' own good, the rulers are lying.

\*

---

<sup>48</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/dual-use-government-officials-of>

<sup>49</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.05.31-estate-of-george-watts-v.-austin-dod-chd-re-nonconsensual-military-experimentation.pdf>

<sup>50</sup> <https://childrenshealthdefense.org/defender/george-watts-jr-pfizer-covid-vaccine-injury/>

<sup>51</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.07.28-watts-v.-dod-austin-extension-of-time-to-09.01.2023.pdf>

<sup>52</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.09.01-watts-v.-dod-gov-memo-in-support-mtd.pdf>

<sup>53</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.09.15-watts-v-dod-memo-in-opposition-to-mtd.pdf>

## Jan. 16, 2023 - Dual-use government officials of concern

I think prosecution of the American Covid-19 war criminals — starting with Robert Kadlec, Alex Azar, Marion Gruber and Denise Hinton and moving on from there, as outlined Oct. 12, 2022<sup>54</sup> — will be more effective if those criminal cases are filed against the perpetrators in their personal capacities, as false impersonators or foreign imposters acting outside the bounds of legitimate government authority, rather than in their official capacities as US government agents acting within the authorized scope of their duties.

- Jan. 10, 2023 - Draft Complaint Intro/Background: John Doe v. Azar, Kadlec, Gruber and Hinton<sup>55</sup> (PDF).

That PDF draft addresses the defendants in both their official and personal capacities. I wrote it in October, before reaching the conclusions I'm writing about now.

\*

The US Government is making war on its own people covertly, through the conversion of the chemical and biological warfare program into the public health emergency medical countermeasures program, and is working in collaboration with globalist institutions and other national governments around the world, to make war on all people.

The central bank globalists running the worldwide program — one main battlefield is currently the World Health Organization<sup>56</sup> — want to kill as many of us as possible, as quickly and with as much plausible deniability as possible. They also want to depose as many national, sovereign governments as possible, as quickly and with as much plausible deniability as possible, in order to install the one-world government, presented as a solution to the civil, political, financial and economic chaos and dysfunctionality they themselves have brought into being.

So legal strategies need to walk a fine line between holding the war criminals to account and also protecting each country's sovereign government institutions, so that the small-but-growing remnants of non-criminal government officials can work with informed popular support to rebuild legitimacy, economic stability and public trust.

\*

Sometimes I get asked to look at legal pleadings people are thinking about filing, or have already filed, and offer my views on them.

As I've said and written repeatedly, I think every legal civil and criminal strategy that people are interested in preparing and filing should be tried.

Last fall I helped set up two self-help websites to support people interested in filing cases:

- Five Small Stones<sup>57</sup> - text-only, pharmaco-military crimes only.
- Five Small Stones<sup>58</sup> - multimedia, pharmaco-military and election crimes.

I find arguments that there is “only one way,” “only two paths,” a “best way,” or ways that should “never” be tried, or some “easy” way to attack the Monster, or some strategy “must” get good results and other strategies that “can never” get good results, to be counterproductive.

There are as many ways to attack the Monster as there are people willing to fight. They are all difficult and strewn with obstacles, and they should all be tried anyway: each person should fight in the way that he or she thinks makes sense and uses the skills and interests that he or she has available to offer to the fight.

For legal strategies in general, I think the simpler the arguments, the better, for both generating public understanding and support, and for engaging prosecutors, judges and legislators.

---

<sup>54</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/secret-squirrel-v-azar-kadlec-and>

<sup>55</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/01/2023.01.10-draft-18-usc-2333-complaint-background-azar-kadlec-gruber-hinton.pdf>

<sup>56</sup> <https://childrenshealthdefense.org/defender/who-proposals-sovereignty-totalitarian-state/>

<sup>57</sup> <https://5smallstones.wordpress.com/>

<sup>58</sup> <https://5smallstones.com/>

In my view, neither judges nor the public care anymore about dueling data analysis experts or the status of efforts to isolate SARS-CoV-2 viruses or prove that PCR tests work or don't work.

They know several things from direct experience:

- Something made people sick in a strange way starting in late 2019 and early 2020.
- Governments and their media propagandists said that nothing but social isolation, economic dependency, testing, masking and vaxxes would solve the problem, and blocked every other possible mitigation, prevention and treatment.
- The claims of governments and media propagandists proved to be false, because people have continued to get sick with weird things even after complying with the recommendations and 'mandates,' and lacking access to the things the governments blocked.
- Since the vaxx rollout, people are sick and dying from blood clots, heart attacks, turbo-cancers, immune system dysregulation and many other horrible things, and birth rates are dropping.
- Governments and media propagandists are pretending that's not happening, and continuing to fund and push the same policies, programs and products.

My work up to this point has been about figuring out how and why the regulatory, consumer safety mechanisms have been blocked, and how and why the constitutional checks and balances have been blocked.

Now that I know, beyond any doubt, that it's because our governments are at war with us, and that their war plans included establishing triggers to quietly and illegitimately, suspend all constitutional and regulatory provisions that would have protected us from the attack, I'm focused on educating more people about that reality, and thinking through legal strategies that can expose and nullify that war footing as being an illegal war that does not comply with just war doctrine,<sup>59</sup> such that acts undertaken in support of it are war crimes, in addition to being grave mortal sins.

For my own contributions to the fight against the Monster, I'm most interested in developing and supporting cases that force government defendants and defense counsel to first, admit that the evidence (the record of their public acts and documents) conclusively shows they've launched a covert war with their people, which is becoming widely seen and understood.

The government attorneys would then be compelled to choose between two defenses:

1. The war on the world is legal and the use of bioweapons to carry out official, authorized duties and orders to maim and kill billions of people, is justified and endorsed by the US government as an institution.
2. The war is illegal, such that the official government acts undertaken by named defendants, to conduct the war, have been done without proper authority, by rogue actors, who can and will be removed from power and tried for their war crimes.

To the extent the Department of Justice responded to a criminal prosecution of Kadlec, Azar, Gruber and Hinton by using the second argument, the war criminals would be subject to prosecution in their personal capacity, without recourse to sovereign, legislative, administrative or other immunities.

They would be cut loose from the government, and legally construed as people who committed the war crimes outside their official capacities, while impersonating federal officials, or while serving as agents of foreign invaders or occupiers.

The advantage offered by cutting the war criminals loose, is that it would leave the core governing institutions (legislatures, courts and executives) and the US Constitution intact.

Badly damaged. Threadbare.

But intact, and positioned to begin the long process of rebuilding and reweaving legitimacy and public trust from a solid foundation.

\*

---

<sup>59</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Just\\_war\\_theory#Saint\\_Thomas\\_Aquinas](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Just_war_theory#Saint_Thomas_Aquinas)

Some of my thinking about this comes from the many carve-outs built into criminal and civil statutes, to exempt senior executive service (SES) officials, cabinet secretaries, Congress members, judges, military officials and state and local government agents from prosecution for acts that are criminal when committed by anyone else.

Examples of laws containing carve-out provisions include the False Claims Act (31 US 3729); Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations (RICO) Act (18 USC 1961); federal laws prohibiting use of biological weapons of mass destruction (18 USC 175); prohibiting use of chemical weapons of mass destruction (18 USC 229); prohibiting international and domestic terrorism (18 USC 2331); prohibiting genocide (18 USC 1091); prohibiting torture (18 USC 2340A); and prohibiting war crimes (18 USC 2441).

A couple of months ago, I read a book chapter by Jed S. Rakoff, *Fundamentals of RICO, (RICO - Civil Law and Strategy*,<sup>60</sup> 1999), in which Rakoff reported:

Consistent with the Supreme Court's increasing receptivity to claims of sovereign immunity by state governments, several circuit courts have held that state governmental entities cannot be sued under RICO. One approach to the issue of sovereign immunity, which is best exemplified by decisions from the Ninth Circuit, has concluded that government entities cannot violate RICO because they are **incapable of forming the "malicious intent" needed to commit predicate acts.**

Until very recently, I took those carve-outs at face value. I construed them as self-serving methods whereby powerful people protect themselves from criminal prosecution and civil liability.

They serve that function well, for as long as the People, including honorable, courageous legislators, judges and governors construe them as applicable.

And yes, I do believe that there are honorable, courageous government officials walking among us. There aren't many. But there are enough for now, and more joining the battle daily.

I now think these carve-outs have a far deeper and nobler purpose.

They represent a suppressed but useful scalpel with which honorable government officials can excise the cancer from the body politic.

The "government" cannot form malicious intent, because the only legitimate, valid basis for the existence and continuation of any government is the protection and prosperity of the people living on the soil within its sovereign territory.

All intentions and acts formed or committed for purposes other than the protection and prosperity of the people, are by definition no longer government intentions and acts.

Individual human beings occupying government positions certainly can form malicious intent.

They often do, and demonstrably have, to unfathomable depths that have become visible since January 2020.

The deeper and nobler function of the carve-outs in the laws, imply that, starting with the moment in time and place that anyone elected or appointed to office or employed by the government, engages in criminal acts and conspiracies to commit criminal acts, or induce others to participate in crimes (knowingly or unknowingly), he silently and automatically forfeits classification as a government official and removes him or herself from the protective shield that Almighty God has placed around legitimate, valid sovereigns who serve the legitimate, valid purpose of protecting and defending the lives and properties of the people entrusted to their care and jurisdiction.

In other words, a government at war with its people is not a valid, legitimate government.

It's an invalid, imposter government.

---

<sup>60</sup> [https://www.lawcatalog.com/media/productattach/r/i/rico\\_chapter\\_1-r47.pdf](https://www.lawcatalog.com/media/productattach/r/i/rico_chapter_1-r47.pdf)

By logical extension, any individual government official demonstrably engaged in war on the people is not part of a valid, legitimate government.

He's an invalid, imposter official.

He's a rogue, an outlaw, operating beyond the scope of the authority given to valid governments through legitimate social compacts and covenants formed (in various ways) among the three parties: God, Sovereign Government and People.

To sum up, if an illegal, immoral war is being waged on the people, (it is) and if it's legally and morally impossible for a VALID government to do such things, in the course of VALID official duties (it is), then by legal and moral definition, the people doing these things are not of, from or inside the US Government.

They are outside of the government, and outside of the law.

They are outlaws occupying government offices.

The legitimate, valid, authorized government still includes anyone in executive, legislative, judicial and military positions who either resisted going along with the program from the start, such as by defying unlawful orders, and also includes men and women who cooperated at the start when under the false impression of legitimacy, but have since realized an illegal war is underway, have stopped cooperating and have started resisting.

Those conducting the war have already abdicated from office in substance, but not in form.

They are filling real time and space — the physical offices in Washington DC and other US government sites, as of ~~Jan. 16, 2023~~ Sept. 19, 2023.

But they are not fulfilling proper functions, and are in fact violating them.

\* \* \*

**Sept. 20, 2023 - On how globalists covertly, gradually insert communitarian law at the nation-state level to supersede constitutional law and sovereignty.**

*Giuliano Amato, former Italian Prime Minister and Vice-President of EU Constitutional Convention, quoted in 2020: Our Common Destiny.*<sup>61</sup>

2020: *Our Common Destiny*, 2012 edition, by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich, at p. 40 (emphasis added):

“In 2003, Italian Prime Minister Giuliano Amato, later Vice-President of the European Union Constitutional Convention,<sup>62</sup> told Italian newspaper *La Stampa* how Communitarian Law is introduced:

"One must act 'as if' in Europe: as if one wanted only very few things, in order to obtain a great deal. As if nations were to remain sovereign, in order to convince them to **surrender their sovereignty**.

The [European] Commission in Brussels, for example, must act as if it were a technical organism, in order to operate like a government...and so on, **camouflaging** and toning down.

**The sovereignty lost at a national level does not pass to any new subject. It is entrusted to a faceless entity: NATO, the UN and eventually the EU.**

The Union is the vanguard of this changing world. It indicates a future of Princes without sovereignty.

**The new entity is faceless and those who are in command can neither be pinned down or elected...**

That is the way Europe was made too: by creating communitarian organisms without giving the organisms presided over by national governments the impression that they were being subjected to a higher power.

That is how the Court of Justice [of the European Union]<sup>63</sup> as a supra-national organ was born.

It was a sort of unseen atom bomb, which [French foreign minister Robert] Schuman and [French National Planning Board Commissioner Jean] Monnet slipped into the negotiations on [European] Coal and Steel Community.<sup>64</sup>

That was what the [European Coal and Steel Community] itself was: a random mixture of national egotisms which became communitarian.

I don't think it is a good idea to replace this slow and effective method — which **keeps national States free from anxiety while they are being stripped of power** — with great institutional leaps...

Therefore **I prefer to go slowly, to crumble pieces of sovereignty up little by little**, avoiding brusque transitions from national to federal power.

That is the way I think we will have to build Europe's common policies."

European Union Communitarian Law was the model legislation for the Central American Free Trade Agreement (CAFTA). Congress adopted CAFTA in 2005, placing the American people squarely in a communitarian legal agreement. Our integration with Canada and Mexico has been kept very hush-hush.

---

<sup>61</sup> Purchase and/or download for storage/printing/sharing, and/or financially support Friedrich's ongoing publishing work (GoFundMe link <https://www.gofundme.com/f/remembering-niki-raapana-publishing-new-titles>) if you are financially able. 2020: *Our Common Destiny* and *Anti-Communitarian Manifesto* - Archive.org - <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto/page/n3/mode/2up>; Friedrich & Sons Creative Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback (\$20) = <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

<sup>62</sup> <https://archives.eui.eu/en/fonds/444976?item=SP-B>

<sup>63</sup> [https://european-union.europa.eu/institutions-law-budget/institutions-and-bodies/search-all-eu-institutions-and-bodies/court-justice-european-union-cjeu\\_en](https://european-union.europa.eu/institutions-law-budget/institutions-and-bodies/search-all-eu-institutions-and-bodies/court-justice-european-union-cjeu_en)

<sup>64</sup> <https://www.britannica.com/topic/European-Coal-and-Steel-Community>



Unlike in Europe, where Communitarian Law is discussed openly, **American communitarian reforms are buried inside purchase and trade agreements, plans, treaties, resolutions, regulations, codes, initiatives, and ordinances.**

**Presidential Executive Orders are filled with communitarian directives.**

Adoption of European model communitarian laws is the new norm.

**Other methods for implementing communitarian law are adoption of supranational standards and norms, integration, and harmonization.**

The ideal State adoption is when a national constitution is amended into an openly committed communitarian document.”

\*

*Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis on the topic of power concentrating in the hands of illegitimate rulers who act “as if” they legitimately hold power:*

- Dec. 12, 2022 - Is the power there or not? Senate Report 93-549 (1973) and Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars (1979). Updated with three more documents, 1966-1967.
- Dec. 19, 2022 - On the powers and limitations of illusionists. And the value of working and praying for deeper discernment of the differences between things as they appear and things as they are.

\* \* \*

**Sept. 22, 2023 - UN-WHO overthrow of sovereignty: threat of imminent supranational law-based invasion, or almost-completed supranational law-based occupation?**

Is the United Nations-World Health Organization repression of constitutions and national sovereignty, and overthrow of nation-states, by means of triggering provisions in adopted international and federal legal instruments, an imminent threat?

Or have Satanic technocrats serving the UN-WHO Monster-machine already been occupying and openly ruling over nation-states since at least January 2020, by means of triggering provisions in adopted international and federal legal instruments?

Is there a meaningful difference between repelling a geopolitical-legal attack attempting to cross into a country from outside national borders, or expelling a geopolitical-legal occupation that has already been established inside national borders?

\*

Premise 1. There is a difference. The occupation scenario better fits the observable facts than the imminent attack scenario. UN-WHO occupation mechanisms were triggered January 2020, and the occupation is almost fully operational at present.

Premise 2. There are no true global natural, non-military threats or emergencies such as global pandemics, climate change, overpopulation and resource scarcity. There are only localized threats (disease outbreaks, hurricanes, earthquakes, droughts, currency collapses) and coordinated global, man-made military attacks that can and have been presented (through orchestrated, man-made, global propaganda and repression of authentic fact-finding and deliberative procedures) to make lots of people falsely believe local disasters are global, and falsely believe planned, executed acts of war are natural events.

Premise 3 - The false cross-border, global threat paradigm is the core mechanism for the establishment of worldwide totalitarianism, because legal instruments centralizing power have been manufactured to (a) become operational upon unilateral declaration (by Satanic technocrats) of cross-border threats, and (b) block all previously-applicable, public, adversarial claim verification mechanisms such as legislative deliberation, legislative nullification or ratification and judicial review.

\*

Public understanding that there are no natural global threats and emergencies or man-made acts of war capable of justifying globally centralized moral, legal or material responses

can lead to

public understanding that the Monster's whole story is a series of very large lies, and thus there are no legitimate triggers to suspend constitutions worldwide, including federalism (in the US) and subsidiarity (in Europe),

which can lead to

public understanding that there is no legal, moral or material basis for global concentration of power, which can lead to

more public pressure on national, state and local lawmakers and judges to add their own acts of defiance to the millions of defiant acts committed every day by ordinary people ignoring the stupid demands of the Monster.

\*

The Monster desperately wants the world's people to think the Monster's capture of global power is needed, wanted and legit.<sup>65</sup>

The Monster's capture of global power is not needed, not wanted, and not legit.

\*

When evidence accumulates that public health powers have already been quietly and gradually transferred — mostly since 1944<sup>66</sup> — from elected and hereditary rulers of nation-states (and their political subdivisions) and from the subjects or peoples of each country, to the United Nations World Health Organization, without public knowledge or deliberation,

using embedded legal mechanisms that suspend subsidiarity (EU); federalism (US); and all Constitutional and other limits on government abuse of power, under specific triggering conditions (declared cross-border threats including “public health emergencies”)

to establish and maintain global totalitarianism in the form of medical-military dictatorships,

and the legally-required natural cross-border threats are lies, describing events that do not and cannot exist in reality,

but local threats can be made to appear global, and man-made acts of war can be made to appear to be natural disasters,

then public health officials and other executive and administrative officials worldwide have demonstrably lied to legislators, judges, prosecutors and subject populations to trigger (a) repression of historic deliberative and judicial fact-finding forums and procedures; (b) suspensions and overrides of legitimate ruling sovereignty; and (c) limits on government abuse of power,

and those same executive and administrative officials worldwide have demonstrated the triggering mechanisms and information control systems (to amplify the enabling lies and suppress fact-finding and truth) to be functional.

What can people, and national and state legislatures and courts do in response?

- For individuals and families worldwide: Pray the Rosary and go to Mass. #PraytheRosary #GoToMass #MassOfTheAges.<sup>67</sup>
- For individuals and families worldwide: Defy and thereby sabotage nonsensical, immoral, unlawful and materially harmful instructions and demands made by the occupiers: to be afraid, to mask, to test, to isolate, to shun, to inject, to enter more deeply into the digital-financial-medical surveillance and control grid . #DoNotComply
- For individuals and families worldwide: Understand and spread the understanding that the fact that the core premises are lies, nullifies and voids the moral, legal and material bases for law-triggered automatic transfers of power embedded in anti-laws as adopted and enforced.
- For US Congress and other federal and state legislatures and courts worldwide: Re-assert subsidiarity, federalism and constitutional rule of law. Nullify and repeal unjust federal, state and local statutes and regulations. #RepealPREPAct.<sup>68</sup> *See also* WeThePeople50.<sup>69</sup>
- For Congress other federal legislatures: Withdraw countries from international and mega-region treaties, conventions and other binding instruments of international and supranational law. #ExitWHO #ExitUN #ExitEU #ExitNATO.

\*

---

<sup>65</sup> <https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/legit>

<sup>66</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>67</sup> <https://www.latinmass.com/>

<sup>68</sup> <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/update-on-chd-lawsuit-challenging>

<sup>69</sup> <https://wethepeople50.com/>

...One of the things that surprised me when I first read the New Testament seriously was that it talked so much about a Dark Power in the universe — a mighty evil spirit who was held to be the Power behind death and disease, and sin.

The difference is that Christianity thinks this Dark Power was created by God, and was good when he was created, and went wrong. Christianity agrees with Dualism that this universe is at war. But it does not think this is a war between independent powers. It thinks it is a civil war, a rebellion, and that **we are living in a part of the universe occupied by the rebel.**

Enemy-occupied territory — that is what this world is. **Christianity is the story of how the rightful king has landed, you might say landed in disguise, and is calling us all to take part in a great campaign of sabotage.**

When you go to church, you are really listening-in to the secret wireless from our friends: that is why the enemy is so anxious to prevent us from going. He does it by playing on our conceit and laziness and intellectual snobbery...

\* \* \*

---

<sup>70</sup> <https://archive.org/details/MereChristianityCSL/mode/2up>

**Sept. 24, 2023 - 51 Congress members co-sponsoring Rep. Andy Biggs HR-79, WHO Withdrawal Act. To thank them for standing up, contact their offices.**

As James Roguski reported recently:<sup>71</sup>

As of September 14, 2023, 50+ members of the House of Representatives have signed on as co-sponsors of the WHO Withdrawal Act (H.R. 79)...

However, not even one senator has shown the courage to simply copy H.R. 79 and submit it as companion legislation in the Senate.

Text of the bill and list of the 51 co-sponsors is below.

To thank these men and women for their clear-eyed leadership and encourage them to keep fighting and to fight harder, louder and more visibly, please contact their offices.

Text:<sup>72</sup>

H. R. 79 - To direct the President to withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization, and for other purposes.

In the House of Representatives, January 9, 2023, Mr. Biggs (for himself, Mr. Perry, Mrs. Miller of Illinois, Mr. Massie, and Mr. Rosendale) introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Foreign Affairs.

A BILL To direct the President to withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization, and for other purposes.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,*

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the “WHO Withdrawal Act”.

SEC. 2. WITHDRAWAL OF UNITED STATES FROM THE CONSTITUTION OF THE WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION; PROHIBITION ON USE OF FUNDS.

Effective on the date of the enactment of this Act—

(1) the President shall withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization (62 Stat. 2679; 14 U.N.T.S 186); and

(2) no funds available to any Federal department or agency may used to provide for the participation of the United States in the World Health Organization or any successor organization.

SEC. 3. REPEAL OF THE ACT OF JUNE 14, 1948.

The Act of June 14, 1948 (Public Law 806–43; 62 Stat. 441; 22 U.S.C. 290 et seq.), providing for membership and participation by the United States in the World Health Organization and authorizing an appropriation therefor, is repealed.

\*

---

<sup>71</sup> <https://jamesroguski.substack.com/p/contact-your-senators>

<sup>72</sup> <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-bill/79/text?s=4&r=1&q=%7B%22search%22%3A%5B%22HR79%22%5D%7D>  
Bailiwick News - September to December 2023 - Written and compiled by Katherine Watt. kgwatt@protonmail.com

Sponsors:<sup>73</sup> Rep. Biggs, Andy [R-AZ-5] introduced the bill on Jan. 9, 2023. The bill has since obtained 51 co-sponsors in the House of Representatives:

1. Rep. Perry, Scott [R-PA-10]\* 01/09/2023
2. Rep. Miller, Mary E. [R-IL-15]\* 01/09/2023
3. Rep. Massie, Thomas [R-KY-4]\* 01/09/2023
4. Rep. Rosendale Sr., Matthew M. [R-MT-2]\* 01/09/2023
5. Rep. Ogles, Andrew [R-TN-5] 01/17/2023
6. Rep. Norman, Ralph [R-SC-5] 01/17/2023
7. Rep. Higgins, Clay [R-LA-3] 01/17/2023
8. Rep. Crane, Elijah [R-AZ-2] 02/21/2023
9. Rep. Roy, Chip [R-TX-21] 02/24/2023
10. Rep. Van Drew, Jefferson [R-NJ-2] 02/24/2023
11. Rep. Jackson, Ronny [R-TX-13] 02/24/2023
12. Rep. Tenney, Claudia [R-NY-24] 02/24/2023
13. Rep. Boebert, Lauren [R-CO-3] 02/24/2023
14. Rep. Good, Bob [R-VA-5] 02/24/2023
15. Rep. Greene, Marjorie Taylor [R-GA-14] 02/27/2023
16. Rep. Harshbarger, Diana [R-TN-1] 02/27/2023
17. Rep. Allen, Rick W. [R-GA-12] 02/27/2023
18. Rep. Tiffany, Thomas P. [R-WI-7] 03/01/2023
19. Rep. Burgess, Michael C. [R-TX-26] 03/28/2023
20. Rep. Donalds, Byron [R-FL-19] 03/28/2023
21. Rep. Posey, Bill [R-FL-8] 03/29/2023
22. Rep. Steube, W. Gregory [R-FL-17] 03/29/2023
23. Rep. Brecheen, Josh [R-OK-2] 04/06/2023
24. Rep. Cloud, Michael [R-TX-27] 04/06/2023
25. Rep. Burlison, Eric [R-MO-7] 04/10/2023
26. Rep. Mooney, Alexander X. [R-WV-2] 04/13/2023
27. Rep. Santos, George [R-NY-3] 04/13/2023
28. Rep. Self, Keith [R-TX-3] 04/13/2023
29. Rep. LaMalfa, Doug [R-CA-1] 04/17/2023
30. Rep. Duncan, Jeff [R-SC-3] 04/19/2023
31. Rep. Fry, Russell [R-SC-7] 04/27/2023
32. Rep. McCormick, Richard [R-GA-6] 05/05/2023
33. Rep. Moolenaar, John R. [R-MI-2] 05/09/2023
34. Rep. Crawford, Eric A. "Rick" [R-AR-1] 05/10/2023
35. Rep. Gosar, Paul A. [R-AZ-9] 05/16/2023
36. Rep. Bishop, Dan [R-NC-8] 05/17/2023
37. Rep. Hern, Kevin [R-OK-1] 05/17/2023
38. Rep. Miller, Max L. [R-OH-7] 05/22/2023
39. Rep. Hageman, Harriet M. [R-WY-At Large] 05/22/2023
40. Rep. Yakym, Rudy [R-IN-2] 05/22/2023
41. Rep. Mann, Tracey [R-KS-1] 05/23/2023
42. Rep. Bergman, Jack [R-MI-1] 05/23/2023
43. Rep. Wilson, Joe [R-SC-2] 05/24/2023
44. Rep. Spartz, Victoria [R-IN-5] 05/25/2023
45. Rep. Gooden, Lance [R-TX-5] 06/05/2023
46. Rep. Mace, Nancy [R-SC-1] 06/05/2023
47. Rep. Carl, Jerry L. [R-AL-1] 06/06/2023
48. Rep. McClain, Lisa C. [R-MI-9] 06/13/2023
49. Rep. Babin, Brian [R-TX-36] 06/27/2023
50. Rep. Johnson, Mike [R-LA-4] 08/04/2023
51. Rep. Lesko, Debbie [R-AZ-8] 08/22/2023

---

<sup>73</sup> <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-bill/79/cosponsors?s=4&r=1&q=%7B%22search%22%3A%5B%22HR79%22%5D%7D>  
Bailiwick News - September to December 2023 - Written and compiled by Katherine Watt. kgwatt@protonmail.com

**Sept. 26, 2023 - On the European Union lawmaking process. The Monster *really* wants its victims to believe the core lie: that all Monster acts and programs are legitimate, benevolent and supported by morally-sound treaties, laws and other legal instruments.**

*Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:*

Feb. 15, 2023 - European Commission regulations implementing the global pharma-military kill box

...The EU provisions correspond with the US provisions related to “medical countermeasures” and establishment of home- and business-based concentration camps (prohibition of free human association, commerce and movement within countries and across borders) in case of “natural or man-made disaster.”

To recap, the American biomedical police state — controlled by the World Health Organization operating as the military branch of the Bank for International Settlements<sup>74</sup> — came into force through statutes passed by the US Congress; executive orders issued by US Presidents; administrative/Cabinet agency regulations published in the Federal Register; and state and local versions of same.<sup>75</sup> See footnoted executive summary of American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>76</sup>

The European biomedical police state came into force through analogous regulations passed by the European Parliament and the Council of the European Union, published in the Official Journal of the European Union...

June 13, 2023 - The European Commission and WHO launch landmark digital slavery initiative to centralize and institutionalize global technocratic idolatry. [Parody translation.]

Sept. 20, 2023 - On how globalists covertly, gradually insert communitarian law at the nation-state level to supersede constitutional law and sovereignty.

\*

Last week, a reader at Sage Hana’s Substack...

- Sept. 22, 2023 - New World Order Lingo and Convergent Logic Detective Work for Normies<sup>77</sup>

...posted a link<sup>78</sup> to a Vigilant Fox report about Member of European Parliament (MEP) Christine Anderson:

- Sept. 20, 2023 - ‘Go to Hell’: Brave EU Politician Delivers Damning Message to the Global Tyrants<sup>79</sup>

*I replied to the comment:*<sup>80</sup>

I would like to see Christine Anderson introduce some legislation in the European Parliament to repeal the regulations, decisions, directives and other technical mechanisms through which the European Union is imposing the cross-border health-threat-predicated tyranny on the member-states and on the subjects who live in the member-states, and to introduce a bill to withdraw her country (Germany) from the EU.

Starting with these:

- 2020.04.14 EU Regulation 521<sup>81</sup>- Council Regulation (EU) 2020/521 of 14 April 2020 activating the emergency support under Regulation (EU) 2016/369, and amending its provisions taking into account the COVID-19 outbreak

---

<sup>74</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/smoke-and-mirrors>

<sup>75</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/forced-internment-on-communicable>

<sup>76</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/12/2022.12.19-six-key-statutes-creating-adbp.pdf>

<sup>77</sup> <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent>

<sup>78</sup> <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent/comment/40519266>

<sup>79</sup> <https://vigilantnews.com/post/go-to-hell-brave-eu-politician-delivers-damning-message-to-the-global-tyrants>

<sup>80</sup> <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent/comment/40526072>

<sup>81</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2020.04.14-eu-regulation-521.pdf>

- 2022.11.23 EU Regulation 2371<sup>82</sup> - Regulation (EU) 2022/2371 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 23 November 2022 on serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 1082/2013/EU

And working back in time from there. The following list includes some but not all of the decisions, directives and regulations that need to be repealed by European Parliament, European Commission and European Council, or nullified at the member-state legislature and court levels...

- 1998.09.24 EU Decision 2119<sup>83</sup> – Setting up a network for the epidemiological surveillance and control of communicable diseases in the Community
- 2001.11.06 EU Directive 83<sup>84</sup> – Relating to medicinal products for human use.
- 2003.06.25 EU Directive 63<sup>85</sup> – Amending Directive 2001/83/EC relating to medicinal products for human use
- 2004.04.21 EU Regulation 851<sup>86</sup> – Establishing a European centre for disease prevention and control
- 2009.05.21 EU Directive 41<sup>87</sup> – On the contained use of genetically modified micro-organisms
- 2013.10.22 EU Decision 1082<sup>88</sup> – On serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 2119/98/EC
- 2016.03.15 EU Regulation 369<sup>89</sup> – On the provision of emergency support within the Union
- 2020.04.14 EU Regulation 521<sup>90</sup> – Activating the emergency support under Regulation (EU) 2016/369, and amending its provisions taking into account the COVID-19 outbreak
- 2020.07.15 EU Regulation 1043<sup>91</sup> – On the conduct of clinical trials with and supply of medicinal products for human use containing or consisting of genetically modified organisms intended to treat or prevent coronavirus disease
- 2022.11.23 EU Regulation 2371<sup>92</sup> – On serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 1082/2013/EU

\*

I've been reading more on European Union law and lawmaking procedures in recent weeks, ahead of the Oct. 4, 2023 event in Reykjavik, Iceland.<sup>93</sup>

My basic understanding from that reading, is that Christine Anderson and the other Members of the European Parliament (MEP) have no authority to draft and introduce new laws or bills to repeal existing laws, under the terms of the many treaties that created and amended the legal relationships between the European Commission, European Council, Council of the European Union, European Parliament (four of the seven institutions of the European Union), the National Parliaments of member-states and individual men, women and children who live in EU member-states.

This lines up with what former Italian Prime Minister Giuliano Amato stated in 2003<sup>94</sup> as he and other Satanic technocrats were working on a European Constitution:

**“The [European] Commission in Brussels, for example, must act as if it were a technical organism, in order to operate like a government...and so on, camouflaging and toning down. The sovereignty lost at a national level does not pass to any new subject. It is entrusted to a faceless entity: NATO, the UN and eventually the EU...”**

<sup>82</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.11.23-eu-regulation-2371.pdf>

<sup>83</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/1998.09.24-eu-decision-2119.pdf>

<sup>84</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2001.11.06-eu-directive-83.pdf>

<sup>85</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2003.06.25-eu-directive-63.pdf>

<sup>86</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2004.04.21-eu-regulation-851.pdf>

<sup>87</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2009.05.21-eu-directive-41-gmo-on-the-contained-use-of-genetically-modified-micro-organisms.pdf>

<sup>88</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2013.10.22-eu-decision-1082.pdf>

<sup>89</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2016.03.15-eu-regulation-369.pdf>

<sup>90</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2020.04.14-eu-regulation-521.pdf>

<sup>91</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.15-eu-regulation-1043-clinical-trials-covid-gmo-published-in-ojeu-highlighted-this-one-needs-uploaded.pdf>

<sup>92</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.11.23-eu-regulation-2371.pdf>

<sup>93</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/event-in-iceland-oct-4-2023>

<sup>94</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/on-how-globalists-covertly-gradually>



Readers interested in confirming or dis-confirming my initial understanding of the EU lawmaking systems can start by looking at the Wikipedia entries for

- [European Commission](#)<sup>95</sup>
- [European Council](#)<sup>96</sup>
- [Council of the European Union](#)<sup>97</sup>
- [European Parliament](#)<sup>98</sup>
- [Institutions of the European Union](#)<sup>99</sup>
- [European Union legislative procedure](#)<sup>100</sup>
- [Legal Act of the European Union](#)<sup>101</sup>
- [Treaties of the European Union](#)<sup>102</sup>
- [EU Regulation](#)<sup>103</sup> - “a legal act of the European Union which becomes immediately enforceable as law in all member states simultaneously. Regulations can be distinguished from directives which, at least in principle, need to be transposed into national law.”
- [EU Directive](#)<sup>104</sup> - “a legal act of the European Union that requires member states to achieve particular goals without dictating how the member states achieve those goals. A directive's goals have to be made the goals of one or more new or changed national laws by the member states before this legislation applies to individuals residing in the member states...”
- [EU Decision](#)<sup>105</sup> - “a legal instrument which is binding upon those individuals to which it is addressed.”

\*

European politicians truly concerned about helping themselves and their constituents dismantle the public health-military kill box constructed by the Satanic technocrats would be wise to

1. immediately and publicly resign from the European Parliament in a coordinated way, clearly and loudly stating the reason for their moral and physical abandonment of EU institutions is their recent discovery that they have no actual lawmaking authority with which to protect the lives and property of their people against the predation of murderous, plundering Satanic technocrats; and
2. immediately return to their home countries and work with their national parliaments to a) withdraw from all of the treaties currently governing the operation of the European Union (placing national parliaments and populations under the direct control of Satanic technocrats working primarily through the European Commission and its 32,000 civil servants); b) dismantle the European Union; and c) resume ruling authority at the nation-state, subdivision and subject levels.

There is no mechanism by which MEPs can change the EU system from within.

They can only publicly invoke a massive crisis of legitimacy to reveal the Monster’s core lies to more people.

\*

---

<sup>95</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European\\_Commission](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Commission)

<sup>96</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European\\_Council](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Council)

<sup>97</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Council\\_of\\_the\\_European\\_Union](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Council_of_the_European_Union)

<sup>98</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European\\_Parliament](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Parliament)

<sup>99</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Institutions\\_of\\_the\\_European\\_Union](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Institutions_of_the_European_Union)

<sup>100</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European\\_Union\\_legislative\\_procedure](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Union_legislative_procedure)

<sup>101</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Legal\\_Act\\_of\\_the\\_European\\_Union&oldformat=true](https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Legal_Act_of_the_European_Union&oldformat=true)

<sup>102</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaties\\_of\\_the\\_European\\_Union](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaties_of_the_European_Union)

<sup>103</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Regulation\\_\(European\\_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Regulation_(European_Union))

<sup>104</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Directive\\_\(European\\_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Directive_(European_Union))

<sup>105</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decision\\_\(European\\_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decision_(European_Union))

More Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

Nov. 22, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings. Proposed thought-restarting language to help people revoke their coerced suspension of disbelief.

...It forces readers to skip over the single most important disputable issue: What is the nature of the emergency confronting human beings since January 2020, and therefore also confronting the courts through which we traditionally try to resolve disputes without resorting to overt violence?

Is the emergency the global outbreak of a deadly, novel, unprecedented communicable disease, as thousands of lawyers and judges have stated as indisputable fact, in thousands of pleadings and opinions?

**Or is the emergency the global outbreak of a massive, orchestrated fraud, combined with covert violence (bioterrorism and medical murder), designed to bypass the Constitutional crisis set in motion by Congress and US Presidents through hundreds of tyrannical legislative and executive acts committed over the past half-century?**

Is it a massive, orchestrated fraud designed to clear away every conceivable legal, social and political obstacle in the path to non-consensual, centralized, public health-predicated global surveillance, control and governance?

With every passing day, the answer becomes more clear.

It's a massive, orchestrated fraud.

It all goes back, again and again, to the legal mechanisms.

The legal codes, regulations, executive orders, declarations and proclamations are the primary crime scenes, where the criminals rampaged long before the death machine engines engaged in hospitals, nursing homes, pharmacies and pop-up vaxx clinics.

The visible law-makers and shadowy law-writers are the master criminals, long before the public health experts, doctors, nurses and pharmaceutical manufacturers began to play their parts.

And the pseudo-laws have been written to pre-cover up the crimes, pre-paralyze the courts, suppress the legal principles, and preempt and hide the resulting Constitutional crisis triggered by those laws.

**The criminals desperately need to bypass that Constitutional crisis, to take us all quietly to the full totalitarian system that lies beyond it.**

It's a massive, orchestrated fraud.

That's the knowledge that the would-be global tyrants must keep from the Normals at all costs, and operate every lever of power at their disposal to keep hidden.

\* \* \*

**Sept. 28, 2023 - On urging county, municipal and regional law enforcement and health officials to defy orders to capture and kill people under public health emergency pretexts.**

*Revised/edited/reorganized version of an email alert recently distributed by Attorney Todd Callender*

Bottom Line Up Front (BLUF): Declarations of public health emergencies operate under, over and outside the law to suspend human rights, constitutional rights and create pretexts for governmental and private actors to commit bodily trespass, false arrest, false imprisonment, assault, battery, torture, kidnapping, and homicide without risk of criminal prosecution or civil liability.

Without local law enforcement, public health and emergency management officials who willingly carry out HHS-DoD-WHO-UN instructions to control and kill, the criminals running these programs from the international and federal level can't operate their control-and-kill campaigns.

Under the Project Bioshield Act, PREP Act and related Congressional legislation (codified mostly at 21 USC 360bbb, 42 USC 247d and related provisions), public health emergency (PHE) declarations as issued by the HHS Secretary at his or her sole, discretion:

1. consolidate federal government control and extrajudicial killing authority into the HHS Secretary's hands; and
2. authorize delegation of that ruling and killing authority to state, county, municipal and regional officials and private contractors to commit acts of false arrest, false imprisonment, assault, battery, kidnapping, torture and homicide without personal risk of criminal prosecution or civil liability. [42 USC 247d-6d(c)(4)]

As the laws are written, Congress cannot restrain HHS Secretary killing authority [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)] unless and until Congress repeals the Project Bioshield Act, PREP Act and all related public health emergency statutes.

Several 'public health emergency' determinations and declarations are currently in effect in the United States, including declarations covering countermeasure programs and products for coronavirus, influenza, marburgvirus and more.

- HHS-ASPR Declarations of a Public Health Emergency<sup>106</sup>
- HHS-ASPR Public Health Emergency Determinations to Support an Emergency Use Authorization<sup>107</sup>
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations and related reporting and analysis.<sup>108</sup>

Now is a good time to educate the local people (nurses, police officers, sheriffs, EMTs, health and emergency management officials) about what is happening; about how their day-to-day local work carries out the federal HHS/DoD/WHO/UN control-and-kill orders; and about how important it is that they act to stop the program, **by refusing to carry out the orders.**

It is likely that the unindicted war criminals who orchestrated the Covid-19 PHE-predicated attack will attempt to build on their success during forthcoming, forecast events which will present coronavirus, influenza, RSV and hemorrhagic fever outbreaks — or data-fraud- and media panic-porn-driven simulations of such outbreaks — as new or extended national emergencies justifying even more obvious imposition of martial law implemented by municipal, regional and county public health officers, law enforcement officers, and private contractors.

For American Bailiwick readers interested in working at the county level (as of 2020, there were 3,100+ counties in the US), municipal level, and regional level (if you happen to live in an area where several municipalities have been quasi-merged under a regional government-like organization), below are lists of governmental and quasi-governmental/administrative/regulatory agencies and individuals to educate and embolden to increase the odds that they will refuse to take up the licenses to kill proffered by HHS and WHO.

---

<sup>106</sup> <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/PHE/Pages/default.aspx>

<sup>107</sup> <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/Section564/Pages/default.aspx>

<sup>108</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/march-15-2023-and-may-11-2023-hhs>

If you are interested in working at the local level, set up an appointment and try to have a conversation with these men and women about what they already understand, what they don't understand yet, and what they are willing to do and **refuse to do** during the next rounds of 'public health emergency' attacks on the American people.

#### Individuals:

- Sheriffs and deputy sheriffs (county)
- Health department directors/coordinators (county, municipal, regional)
- Hospital directors/CEOs/COOs (public or private)
- Police chiefs and officers (municipal and/or regional)
- Fire chiefs and firefighters (municipal and/or regional)
- Emergency Management directors/coordinators (county, municipal, regional)
- District attorneys or prosecutors (county)

#### Organizations

- Sheriffs' union (county law enforcement officers)
- Police union (municipal law enforcement officers)
- Emergency Medical Services union (Emergency Medical Technicians/EMTs)
- Hospital employees unions (nurses, technicians, custodial/maintenance staff, physicians)
- Public employees union (municipal, county and/or regional administrative staff)
- Bar association (lawyers' quasi-union, municipal and/or county)

New Mexico's Bernalillo County Sheriff John Allen has demonstrated how individuals standing their ground and following their oath can short circuit a governor's zealous use of public health emergencies to violate any right:

- Sept. 13, 2023 - New Mexico Sheriff Will Not Enforce "Unconstitutional" Temporary Ban on Firearms by Gov. Grisham<sup>109</sup>

\*

#### Supporting documents:

- 2003.04.04 Executive Order 13295 Bush SARS VHF apprehension detention<sup>110</sup>
- 2003.08.20 Turning Point Model State Public Health Act report<sup>111</sup>
- 2006 Alaska Case Study in Public Health Law Reform the Turning Point Model Public Health Act<sup>112</sup>
- 2006.09 Bureau of Justice Assistance Pandemic Mutual Law Enforcement assistance planning guide<sup>113</sup>
- 2006.11.24 Marburg Ebola Planned Exercise IEM<sup>114</sup>
- 2007 The Law and Emergencies: Surveillance for Public Health-Related Legal Issues<sup>115</sup>
- 2007.08.15 Model Public Health Legislation State Tracker<sup>116</sup>
- 2008 CDC DOJ Legal Framework Response public health<sup>117</sup>
- 2019.09.19 Trump EO 13887 Modernizing Influenza<sup>118</sup>
- 2020.12.09 Marburg Declaration Dec 2020 Fed Register<sup>119</sup>

---

<sup>109</sup> <https://www.morningstarjournal.com/2023/09/13/new-mexico-sheriff-will-not-enforce-unconstitutional-temporary-ban-on-firearms-by-gov-grisham/>

<sup>110</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2003.04.04-executive-order-13295-bush-sars-.pdf>

<sup>111</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2003.08.20-turning-point-model-state-public-health-act-report.pdf>

<sup>112</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006-alaska-case-study-in-public-health-law-reform-the-turning-point-model-public-health-act.pdf>

<sup>113</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.09-bureau-of-justice-assistance-pandemic-mutual-law-enforcement-assistance-planning-guide.pdf>

<sup>114</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.11.24-marburg-ebola-planned-exercise-iem.pdf>

<sup>115</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007-paper-law-public-health-emergencies-katrina.pdf>

<sup>116</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007.08.15-model-public-health-legislation-state-tracker.pdf>

<sup>117</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008-cdc-doj-legal-framework-response-public-health-2021-2.pdf>

<sup>118</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2019.09.19-trump-eo-13887-modernizing-influenza.pdf>

<sup>119</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.12.09-marburg-declaration-dec-2020-fed-register.pdf>

- 2021.08 Arizona Cochise IGA Example<sup>120</sup>
- 2021.11.15 Summary Analysis of Cochise County Intergovernmental Agreements<sup>121</sup>
- 2022 dl National Legislative Centers for Law and the Public's Health 50 states<sup>122</sup>
- 2023 Todd Callender Pete Chambers Slide Deck Militarized Public Health<sup>123</sup>
- National Conference of State Legislatures, 2021 list<sup>124</sup> (quarantine and isolation laws)
- Temple University Center for Public Health Law Research Policy Surveillance Program<sup>125</sup> including US data set for Reallocation of Public Authority<sup>126</sup>

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real.
- April 11, 2023 - Biden rescinding Trump-Biden Proclamation 9994 under 1976 National Emergencies Act does not terminate Azar-Becerra's Public Health Emergency authorities under 1983 PHE amendment to the 1944 PHSA.
- June 14, 2023 (Video) Public health emergencies are camouflaged power grabs. (30 min). Abstract. Slide deck.
- June 15, 2023 (Video) - Make murder a crime again. (20 min). Slide deck.
- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

---

<sup>120</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2021.08-arizona-cochise-iga-example.pdf>

<sup>121</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2021.11.15-summary-analysis-of-cochise-county-intergovernmental-agreements.pdf>

<sup>122</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2022-dl-national-legislative-centers-for-law-and-the-publics-health-50-states.pdf>

<sup>123</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-todd-callender-pete-chambers-slide-deck-militarized-public-health-.pdf>

<sup>124</sup> <https://www.ncsl.org/research/health/state-quarantine-and-isolation-statutes.aspx>

<sup>125</sup> <https://lawatlas.org/topics>

<sup>126</sup> <https://lawatlas.org/datasets/public-health-authority-shiftss>

# BAILIWICK NEWS

Substack posts from [bailiwicknews.substack.com](https://bailiwicknews.substack.com)  
October 2023

\* \* \*

**Oct. 9, 2023 - Prayer request: that God provide for the spiritual and material needs of those preparing to file cases confronting biochemical warfare-enabling treaties and statutes.**

**Also link to video of Iceland conference, and slide deck.**

## Prayer request

I encourage interested Bailiwick readers to pray that Almighty God will — in the mysterious ways in which He works — provide for the spiritual and material needs of lawyers and litigants around the world who are preparing cases that will directly challenge the legal foundations of ongoing State-sponsored military-medical warfare programs, and draw the moral illegitimacy of those legal foundations further into public understanding.

International law foundations that currently authorize governments to torture and kill people with legal impunity (by blocking civil and criminal prosecution) include treaties such as the 1946 treaty establishing the World Health Organization, and 2005 amendments to the WHO International Health Regulations that entered into force in 2007.

National governments around the world have adopted domestic laws to implement the WHO-IHR. The coordinated global Covid-19 programs rendered those domestic laws, and the triggering WHO-IHR provisions, more visible.

In the United States, implementing statutes include 21 USC 360bbb ("expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics," also known as the Emergency Use Authorization program) and 42 USC 247d, "public health emergencies."

Key pillars of these two American legal structures were enacted by members of Congress and signed into law by then-President George W. Bush: Project Bioshield Act in 2004 and Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act in 2005 (Division C: last 14 pages of DoD Emergency Supplemental Appropriations bill post-Hurricane Katrina). Both programs have been expanded and developed further through amendments adopted since 2005.

The men and women preparing to confront and discredit governments worldwide, by bringing cases directly challenging these illegitimate treaties and statutes, need spiritual and material support.

On the spiritual side, they especially need prudence and fortitude. On the material side, they need money, time and ways to communicate with each other without diabolical interference.

I am emphatically **not** asking Bailiwick readers to donate money to any specific organizations, law firms or campaigns.

I'm asking Bailiwick readers to pray that God provide for the needs of these men and women, as and when they each need those things to carry out their work, through whatever means He chooses to use as instruments for those purposes, to the extent that their work accords with His will.

If you are Catholic, or on the path to becoming Catholic, I encourage you to pray Rosaries to the Blessed Virgin Mary for these intentions, and novenas seeking the intercession of saints to whom you have particular devotion.



Christ Giving the Keys to St. Peter. Painting by Guido Reni.

Below is one possible wording of the intention:

Intention: That Almighty God provide for the spiritual and material needs of lawyers around the world who are preparing cases to directly challenge the legal foundations of global, State-sponsored biochemical warfare programs.

\*

Iceland conference video and slide deck.

Video of the Oct. 4, 2023 conference in Reykjavik, Iceland is available on YouTube. Let the science speak.<sup>127</sup> Conference held in Reykjavik, Iceland. (3 hours). Speakers include Pierre Kory, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche, Max Schmeling, Philipp Kruse.

The organizers, the other presenters, and all the Icelanders I met, were extremely kind, thoughtful and courageous, and I'm very grateful that I was given the opportunity to meet them and to work with them for this event.

I think the organizers are arranging for edited versions of each presentation as individual videos, to include embedded slide decks. When I have links to those presentation videos, I'll post them here at Bailiwick.

PDF of my slide deck: Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing - Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.<sup>128</sup>

\* \* \*

---

<sup>127</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pJ6x5MqxVGg>

<sup>128</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10.04-iceland-presentation.pdf>

## Oct. 11, 2023 - PDF compilations

PDF compilations of Bailiwick News posts are linked below, for readers who want to save the material offline and/or print.

The PDF files compile supporting material and commentary on this synopsis from a January 2023 abstract for an academic paper:<sup>129</sup>

...Through gradual, covert statutory reclassification and program transfers, reinforced through Presidential Executive Orders and related executive branch declarations, and implemented through hundreds of regulatory amendments, the US Government's Chemical and Biological Warfare Program originally housed in the Department of Defense (DOD), became the Public Health Emergency [PHE]-Emergency Use Authorization [EUA]-Medical Countermeasures program housed in the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).

The bioterrorism program is now jointly operated by DOD, HHS, Department of Homeland Security, Department of State, most other US federal agencies and their subordinate departments, divisions, offices, authorities, enterprises, committees, advisory boards and employees, in collaboration with the World Health Organization, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, and other public, private and public-private hybrid institutions around the world...

This Dec. 2022 nutshell version<sup>130</sup> is also short and to the point:

A. US Government since 1969 has incrementally transferred/hidden the joint DOD+HHS Chemical and Biological Warfare Program (50 USC 32) in the Public Health Service Act (42 USC 201) and Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (21 USC 9), such that federally-funded, federally-directed public health programs and products are actually bioterrorism programs and biological and chemical weapon attacks.

B. The government's purpose is to commit mass murder/depopulate the world, without public knowledge and without legal consequence, and enslave survivors for wealth and power centralization through digitized 'vaccine' passports and digital currencies, without public knowledge and without public resistance.

C. Things that used to be prosecutable crimes (such as murder, assault, battery, false imprisonment, child abuse, elder abuse, theft, extortion, fraud) and civil rights violations have been rendered pseudo-legal through Presidential executive orders, Cabinet declarations, hundreds of or thousands of pages of administrative agency regulations published through the Federal Register, as a form of executive branch legislation, and changes to the United States Code...

- American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>131</sup> Timeline. (33 pages, converted to PDF Aug. 16, 2023)
- Legal History: American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>132</sup> Enabling statutes, regulations, executive orders, guidance documents, etc. (14 pages; May 2023 version)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 1-4 Jan to April<sup>133</sup> (190 pages)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 5-8 May to August<sup>134</sup> (187 pages)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 9-12 Sept to Dec<sup>135</sup> (214 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol. 7 Issues 1-4 Jan to April<sup>136</sup> (220 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol. 7 Issues 5-8 May to August<sup>137</sup> (106 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol 7 Issue 9 September<sup>138</sup> (29 pages)

---

<sup>129</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

<sup>130</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.12.10-legal-structures-outline.pdf>

<sup>131</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023.08.16-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

<sup>132</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

<sup>133</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-1-4-jan-to-april.pdf>

<sup>134</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-5-8-may-to-august.pdf>

<sup>135</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-9-12-sept-to-dec.pdf>

<sup>136</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023-bailiwick-news-vol-7-issues-1-4-jan-to-april.pdf>

<sup>137</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023-bailiwick-news-vol-7-issues-5-to-8-may-to-august.pdf>

<sup>138</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.09-bailiwick-news-vol-7-issue-9-september.pdf>



## Oct. 12, 2023 - On the moral agency of living human lawmakers.

A reader who is interested in supporting legal cases that challenge Covid-era government acts as fraud-based recently emailed, asking if I could help “identify the core elements of the fraud, and who has committed it, with references...”

My reply is below.

By way of analogy, one way to think about the relationships between globalist communitarian law,<sup>139</sup> national constitutions and criminal codes, and declared “public health emergencies,” involves trapdoors,<sup>140</sup> fly-rails<sup>141</sup> and other elements of theatrical staging.

The lever that sets the trapdoor mechanism in motion is the unilateral (evidence-not-required, evidentiary-review-not-permitted) declaration, by the WHO Director-General, that a “public health emergency of international concern” (PHEIC) exists.

When the WHO Director-General pulls the lever, the first gear in the contraption engages: national health officials (also unilaterally and without evidence or evidentiary review) declare a national “public health emergency” (PHE) in each WHO member state, in compliance with the terms of the WHO International Health Regulations, which are construed as a binding international legal instrument or treaty.

At that moment, the constitutions and criminal codes that had formed the foundation for the rule of law in each country, fall through the trap door into the basement to temporary irrelevance, and the door slams shut above them. At the same time, the communitarian law superstructure is dropped onto the stage from the overhead fly-system.

\*

### On the moral agency of living human lawmakers (reply to a reader request)

...I don't think that my work will be useful for your project, because one of my core findings is that once the global communitarian law superstructure has been triggered (by the WHO-PHEIC and domestic PHE declarations), and nullifies national constitutional and criminal law under the terms of the treaties, the truth or falsity of statements made by acting/imposter government officials is moot.

Under the communitarian law system, there can be no fraud, because there is no legally-discernible, legally-relevant truth. There's only the “common good” as unilaterally defined and declared by the dictators working within the self-referential communitarian law system.

And under the communitarian law system, there are no potential individual human plaintiffs with rights to truthful information; there are only depersonalized military targets in a global war zone, being attacked by mercenaries working for the globalist dictators.

This is why I focus on the need for current individual human lawmakers to revoke the moral agency they have, in recent decades, misappropriated by loaning it out to the globalists, and align their own moral agency and lawmaking acts with divine law and natural law, by acting to withdraw countries from the enabling treaties, and to repeal, nullify or block the enabling statutes within each country.

Litigation can help, in my view, only and most powerfully by drawing the hidden aspects of the communitarian law takeover into more open public awareness.

The only reason those approaches (treaty withdrawal + statute repeal + litigation-triggered disclosures of communitarian law overrides of constitutional and criminal law) can be effective, is because the Monster wants to be perceived as legitimate, not as criminal.

---

<sup>139</sup> <https://newswithviews.com/Raapana/niki.htm>

<sup>140</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trapdoor>

<sup>141</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fly\\_system](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fly_system)

That's why the treaties and statutes have been written and passed, by the legislatures and executives in each country, and why the federal courts in each country refuse to allow constitutional challenges, and why the federal prosecutors in each country refuse to take up criminal prosecutions.

The acts of national lawmakers and executives provide the veneer of legitimacy that the globalists want but cannot manufacture for themselves out of nothing.

The national lawmakers retain the power to repeal those laws by virtue of the same actual legitimacy the lawmakers possess and in which the globalist imposters are only clothing themselves temporarily.

Even more importantly, lawmakers who expose the duress under which the illegitimate treaties and statutes were originally adopted, and are regularly amended and expanded, also expose the moral and legal basis for nullification of those legal instruments, because duress invalidates the moral dimension of acts of the will, and the free-ness of acts of the will is the only thing that makes them morally sound.

The refusals and immobility and silence of the courts and prosecutors provide another layer of legitimacy that the globalists want but cannot manufacture for themselves out of nothing.

And those refusals and silences are also an implicit admission — by the living judges, misappropriating their moral agency — that the acts of the globalist imposters who have “penetrated ze cabinets”<sup>142</sup> cannot pass constitutional muster and are crimes under criminal codes.

The globalist killers don't want to openly attack and kill people.

They want to deceive people into killing themselves and killing each other. They want people to think that what they're doing is caring for themselves and taking care of each other.

The globalists want to stay hidden, and they want the mechanisms of deceit that they've built to also stay hidden.

\* \* \*

---

<sup>142</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uOuLQDRCexs>

**Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use.**

Notes:

This post is an unedited, cut-and-paste of an email exchange that happened today. It doesn't provide background, or link to more than a couple of related Bailiwick posts and case documents for Jackson v. Pfizer,<sup>143</sup> Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital,<sup>144</sup> other Covid-era federal cases and my work developing responsive legal strategies (i.e. "dual-use government officials of concern"<sup>145</sup> strategies) due to my decision to not spend time today tracking down and embedding more links and contextualizing passages. As a result, this post is mostly useful for readers who already have a handle on key Covid litigation, prior Bailiwick coverage and general legal strategy principles.

\*

The email thread started with a reader sending me a link to this case,<sup>146</sup> [Roberts v. Shriner, Inslee] filed Oct. 13, 2023, noting "challenges constitutionality of PREP. Maybe interesting."

*I wrote back:*

One of the patterns I'm noticing is how much the post-Bridges, post-Jackson cases are mostly variations on the same basic argument: that there was/is a legal obligation (contractual, statutory, constitutional, and/or regulatory) on some party (hospital/employer, US gov, state gov, manufacturer) to perform a duty to provide truthful information to a counter party (product purchaser, injection recipient, employee), that the party didn't perform, giving rise to the injured parties claims.

And how clearly the Texas federal judges in Bridges and Jackson indicated that there were/are no such obligations or duties to perform under the PHE/EUA/OTA conditions, giving judicial weight to the arguments already in the HHS and DOJ legal opinions about the legal force of the statutes, regulations and contracts.

Lawyers filing cases post-Bridges, post-Jackson don't want to or can't process the information that the judges have provided, and therefore can't/don't address it in their subsequent cases.

*Reader replied:*

Is there some angle to sue the Gov (Operation Warp Speed? DOD? BARDA?) for improper use of PHE/EUA/OTA resulting in poisonous substances delivered, because there was no obligation to provide truthful information about the product per Jackson, Bridges?

*My reply*

I think that would be related to the imposter/occupier/treason approaches, but modifying it somewhat.

The argument I want the lawyers to make is that the laws are written in such a way that the only possible use of the laws is to cover up production and use of illegal biochemical weapons, by camouflaging them from all observers by calling them 'vaccines' and other medicinal products.

The elimination of the crime of fraud, through the laws, is an essential part of the program.

This is the argument: "These laws are illegitimate and used properly but for illegitimate purposes (killing people) in this case."

The government and pharma position is: "These laws are legitimate and used properly for legitimate purposes (managing an emergency/pandemic)."

---

<sup>143</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/repost-federal-judge-in-brook-jacksons>

<sup>144</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/bridges-v-houston-methodist-hospital>

<sup>145</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/contracting-for-facilitation-of-crimes>

<sup>146</sup> <https://covidpenalty.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/Complaint-Filed.pdf>

The “improper use” argument you outline would be an intermediate position between those two ends of the spectrum, to argue that the laws are written to authorize legitimate government functions, but in this specific instance, the laws were misused and misapplied.

But I think that runs into the same “actual behavior” problem that Jackson’s case brought to light.

Truthful information was in fact brought to the attention of the government officials (by Brook Jackson), but their access to truthful information didn’t change their “actual behavior.”

Judge Truncale found that fact extremely persuasive to make the point that the information Brook provided, even assuming its’ truth, was “not material.” the program is proceeding exactly as Congress, Presidents and federal agencies intended and therefore should not be stopped.

This is related to his contortions around his refusal to “take judicial notice” of Brook’s notification of DoD in Dec. 2020 (FN 20 at p. 33 of his order), but those are contortions; he basically accepted as true the fact that FDA and DoD had access to the information Brook provided them, but concluded that because their knowledge didn’t change their actual behavior, the information was immaterial to their decisions and programs.

His discussion of these issues is at p. 33 and 40 of the March 31, 2023 order:

- March 31, 2023 - Judge Truncale Order Dismissing Jackson v. Pfizer.<sup>147</sup>

His footnote contains another interesting sentence: “while these documents could potentially be introduced through a motion for summary judgment or at trial they are not properly before the Court at this time.”

That’s garbage, because Pfizer’s own Motion to Dismiss was an excellent pre-trial opportunity for him to consider the documents.

But Brook Jackson’s lawyers could have filed a motion for summary judgment (Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 56) saying that — assuming all of her claims are true and that it’s an undisputed fact that she notified FDA and DoD of the problems — she’s entitled to a decision in her favor.

This is related to but not the same as what I was trying to get them to move toward in Feb. 2023 as they were prepping to respond to the Motion to Dismiss and I suggested that they file a request under Federal Rules of Evidence 201, to get the unconstitutionality and criminality of the laws and regulations and contracts themselves in front of the judge.

It’s probable that the judges would rule the same way: that even though FDA and DoD had knowledge of the clinical trial corruption and toxicity of the products, they continued buying and deploying the products anyway, such that their “actual behavior” renders the corruption and toxicity immaterial.

But summary judgment motions would be a way to make the basic parts of the crime more visible to more people.

Really it’s not that fraud was immaterial to the government’s actions.

It’s that fraud was so material — so central — to the government’s actions (Pfizer, FDA and DoD delivered the fraud as ordered,<sup>148</sup> without which the program couldn’t go on), that knowledge of the fraud delivered to the government by an outsider (Brook Jackson) was immaterial to the government’s actions because it was knowledge they had had since long before use of the programs started.

\* \* \*

---

<sup>147</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncale-order-dismissal.pdf>

<sup>148</sup> <https://rumble.com/v288sjf-covid-19-countermeasures-evidence-for-an-intent-to-harm-full.html>

**Oct 18, 2023 - There is never going to be another "deadly global pandemic." There have not been any in the past. The Monster has only devised means to produce the illusion of deadly global pandemics. And that's all he will ever be able to do.**

*Notes on the 2017 addition of "public health emergency" definitions to 42 CFR 70.1.*

Incessant prattling of lobbyists for State-sponsored bioterrorism (code name "biodefense") notwithstanding, there hasn't ever been a deadly global pandemic, or a pathogen with the potential to circulate around the whole world and kill millions or billions of people.

So there can't be another one, or a next one, or any other future one for which the lessons of Covid must be learned; new treaties and laws must be drafted, signed and enforced; new surveillance and control programs developed; and billions of preparatory dollars spent.

There was a first theatrical production of the illusion of a deadly global pandemic: the 1918 Spanish flu.

And now there has been a second theatrical production of the illusion of a deadly global pandemic: Covid-19. There are going to be more attempts to produce the same illusion under different titles; the producers routinely announce and demand funding for their road shows.

Human men and women are the audience.

Individual human minds are the private theaters into which the shows are projected.

\*

I'm not going to go into a lot of detail on the microbiology, immunology, epidemiology and actuarial evidence that supports the proposition that there has never been a deadly global pandemic, and there will never be one.

The short version is that — once the legal definitions, laws, governing institutions and methods of information distribution are set up properly — a very realistic impression of a deadly global pandemic can be formed in the minds of individual human beings, by combining the legal and informational scenery with several props:

1. intentional, localized dispersal of synthetic, weaponized toxins (aerosols, food additives, medications, and 'vaccines')
2. background circulating vectors that contribute to the common human experience of mild, short-duration illnesses known as colds and flus.
3. social isolation policies
4. masking and physical distancing customs
5. mass false-positive-generating diagnostic testing programs

Other writers are far better equipped than I am to explain the biological mechanisms of action; tradeoffs between transmissibility and virulence that infectious disease vectors experience in their quest to propagate themselves without killing their hosts; the history of Rockefeller medicine; uses and limitations of PCR and lateral flow tests; how psychological pressure works on the human mind and in human social groups; and statistical data demonstrating that differences between pre-Covid mortality and "deadly global pandemic" mortality are fully attributable — not to any communicable disease — but to the intentional lethality of interventions (economic disruption and unemployment, social isolation, masks, and synthetic toxins) whose premeditated deployment was pseudo-authorized on grounds that a "public health emergency exists."

Most Bailiwick readers are already up to speed those subjects and how they fit into the big puzzle that close observers of anomalies and inconsistencies have been piecing together since January 2020, day by day as events have unfolded.

\*

I'm hoping to spend a lot of time the next few weeks on the Texas and Oklahoma v. HHS and Becerra case documents, because it's a rich mine of information about elements of the giant lie variously known as one world health, global

health security, pandemic preparedness, pathogens of pandemic potential, biodefense strategy and dozens of other non-sense, sub-rational phrases.

- 2016.08.15 HHS Notice of Proposed Rulemaking 81 FR 54230 Communicable Disease Control Public Health Emergency<sup>149</sup>
- 2017.01.19 HHS Federal Register Final Rule Communicable Disease Control Public Health Emergency 82 FR 6890<sup>150</sup>
- 2022.07.18 Petition for Rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS<sup>151</sup>
- 2022.10.31 HHS refuse Oklahoma petition for rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS<sup>152</sup>
- 2023.01.18 Texas Oklahoma v HHS Becerra WHO PHE<sup>153</sup>
- 2023.03.27 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Brief MtD<sup>154</sup>
- 2023.05.01 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Plaintiffs Opposition to MtD<sup>155</sup>
- 2023.05.15 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Reply in further support MtD<sup>156</sup>
- 2023.08.18 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Order Dismissal Lack of Standing<sup>157</sup>

When I read legal documents, I look for phrases and arguments that seem odd or off-tone.

Public health and emergency preparedness law documents are full of such phrases, embedded into contorted sentences and paragraphs to obscure or shade or corrupt their meanings.

Example terms and phrases include precommunicable, asymptomatic, qualifying stage of a disease, existing circumstance, predicate to action, independent decision, "desirability of encouraging," "data, if available," "not feasible," and medical countermeasures.

The phrase that jumped out at me in reading the Texas v. HHS documents is "inform the public."

It's not a strange phrase in itself. It's strange for how it's used.

It's used as a code word for cognitive and behavioral training.

\*

In their original petition in July 2022, the attorneys general for Oklahoma, Texas and 13 other states asked HHS to revise 42 CFR 70.1 to remove three of the five definitions of "public health emergency" that authorize HHS officials to exercise and delegate federal police power to detain individuals suspected of carrying disease.

The AGs presented three arguments.

First, the petitioners argued that the WHO-based definitions of "public health emergency" promulgated in January 2017 "exceed HHS's authority," as granted by Congress.

Second, the petitioners argued that the listing of World Health Organization acts as predicates for "public health emergency" declarations is unlawful "because WHO is not a trustworthy agency for public health information." This argument was derived from the petitioners' erroneous belief that Covid-19 was a deadly global pandemic, in response to which WHO officials provided poor global leadership. In truth, Covid-19 was merely a theatrical production of a deadly global pandemic and WHO officials have been serving as producers and directors for the performance.

---

<sup>149</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2016.08.15-81-fr-54230-notice-of-proposed-rulemaking-public-health-emergency-incorrectly-cited-as-81-fr-53240-in-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-becerra.pdf>

<sup>150</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2017.01.19-hhs-federal-register-communicable-disease-control-82-fr-6890.pdf>

<sup>151</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.07.18-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

<sup>152</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.10.31-hhs-refuse-oklahoma-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

<sup>153</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.01.18-texas-oklahoma-v-hhs-becerra-who-phe.pdf>

<sup>154</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.03.27-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-brief-mtd.pdf>

<sup>155</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.01-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-plaintiffs-opposition-to-mtd.pdf>

<sup>156</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.15-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-reply-in-further-support-mtd.pdf>

<sup>157</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.08.18-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-order-dismissal-lack-of-standing.pdf>

Third, they argued that since the HHS had conceded that "it does not intend to use" the WHO-predicates for public health emergency declarations, the three WHO predicates are unnecessary and could be removed without harm to the agency.

The petitioners wrote:

"In the Federal Register notice issuing the definition of public health emergency, HHS indicated that it would make independent decisions regarding public health emergencies. 82 Fed. Reg. 6890, 6906. Those independent decisions would continue to be cognizable under definitions (1) and (2) were this Petition granted. Accordingly, HHS would suffer no harm from granting the petition."

The petitioners concluded:

"The only potential reason to retain unlawful rules that HHS does not believe it needs is to permit a future HHS to change its mind in later years...

By including the additional definitions deferring to the WHO, HHS is facilitating complete deferral to the WHO in the future even if it professes no intent to defer to WHO now...

[I]f we believe its protestations in the Federal Register, the existing HHS does not believe it needs definitions (3), (4), and (5) to manage public health emergencies, [so] it should repeal them as unnecessary even if it does not want to address the legality issues and WHO concerns raised..."

\*

In October 2022, Marvin Figueroa, HHS Director of Intergovernmental and External Affairs, responded to the petitioners, denying their request to remove the "public health emergency" definitions predicated on the acts of WHO member nations and the WHO Director-General.

In addressing petitioners' second argument, Figueroa cited the need to "inform the public" as driving the definitional rule-making.

Figueroa wrote, at p. 4:

"Although we acknowledge the concerns noted in the petition regarding purported political influence on WHO decision-making, they do not support removing references to that organization. Rather, HHS/CDC considers it important to include references to WHO in the definition of "public health emergency" to **inform the public** of the circumstances that HHS/CDC may consider when determining whether a public health emergency exists using its own independent judgment.

Furthermore, we are committed to strengthening WHO...to prepare for and respond to COVID-19 and the next pandemic. These efforts include strengthening the IHR (2005)..."

In his final paragraph on p. 6, he repeated the phrase:

"Lastly, your assertion that HHS/CDC would not be harmed by deleting definitions 3, 4, and 5 of "public health emergency" as used in 42 CFR 70.1, even if accurate, does not justify the expenditure of agency resources to amend the regulations.

Also, as explained in the 2017 Final Rule, HHS/CDC considered it important to include references to WHO in the definition of "public health emergency" to **inform the public** of the circumstances that HHS/CDC may consider when making such a determination using its own independent judgment."

Petitioner states filed a federal complaint in January 2023, and the phrase "inform the public" shows up in each document as the two sides argued the point.

See Jan. 18, 2023 Complaint at p. 8; March 27, 2023 Defendants' Brief in Support of Motion to Dismiss at p. 10 and 19; May 1, 2023 Plaintiffs Response in Opposition to Motion to Dismiss at p. 4; May 15, 2023 Defendants' Reply to Plaintiff's Response to Defendants' Motion to Dismiss at p. 2; and Aug. 18, 2023 Opinion and Order Granting Motion to Dismiss at p. 4.

\*

This odd HHS focus on "informing the public" is telling.

I think the state AG petitioners are correct that HHS wants to keep the WHO-based predicates for "public health emergency" declarations so that they can be used to create more illusions of "deadly global pandemics" in future.

I also think that the treaties and statutes are already written with enough interlacing between international and domestic law, that the WHO-HHS International Health Regulations Public Health Emergency of International Concern-Public Health Emergency automatic trigger system is already fully functional, even as the Monster works to make the treaties and statutes even more disordered in relation to natural and divine law.

But I think the "inform the public" rationale is mostly about manipulating individuals.

The globalist Monster has an intense desire to instill into human minds the fiction that the phrase "world health" corresponds to something in material, temporal reality; the Monster wants to justify the existence of a global organization to surveil and control, to coordinate field operations through subordinate organizations within member countries' governments.

In truth, there is only individual human health, corresponding with things in both material, temporal reality and in spiritual, eternal reality.

Individual well-being is organized by God in co-operation with the human creatures to whom He gives bodily, material form at conception, within the temporal human societies we build and arrange so that we can love, live, work, raise children, and conform our souls to the will of God in the hope of eternal salvation for ourselves and our neighbors.

The Monster wants to substitute — inside human bodies, minds, and souls — the fiction of "world health" defined in secular, materialist terms as the ultimate end of human life and the ultimate purpose of human society, for the truth that God created mankind as material and spiritual beings.

The Monster wants to cut us off from the knowledge that we are beings for whom temporal existence is a brief opportunity to know, love and serve God: directly through prayer and worship, and indirectly by knowing, loving and serving our neighbors as ourselves, in our human societies, vocations and stations in life.

Above all else, the Monster wants to cut us off from the knowledge that we are beings for whom spiritual existence is eternal: eternal happiness with God in heaven or eternal torment separated from God, in hell.

That's why it was so important, in 2016 and 2017, for the Monster to add the last few legal props ahead of the sequel to Spanish flu, the theatrical performance "Deadly Global Pandemic: Covid-19."

It was to further build up the cognitive and behaviorally-compliant connection between the phrases *public health emergency* and *World Health Organization*, and from there, to HHS authority to use police power to arrest, detain, torture and murder anyone, anywhere, at any time, on suspicion of carrying communicable disease.

\*

One reason why the Texas federal judge dismissed the petitioner states' case against Xavier Becerra and the Department of Health and Human Services is that the judge didn't think the states presented any evidence of actual harm, concrete injury or threatened imminent injury to the people living in the states.

HHS argued, and the judge agreed, that the harm from the WHO-based definitions of "public health emergency" were speculative, hypothetical, conjectural, and therefore the states lacked standing.



Soon, the next "deadly global pandemic" performance will begin.

If and when state AGs file new cases to protect state residents from "public health emergency"-predicated arrest, detention, torture and murder, it will be very important that they incorporate the information that has so painfully been brought into the light these last few years.

They must lay out the evidence that "deadly global pandemic" stories are fiction.

They must incorporate the facts about the injuries and deaths caused in each state by use of products known as "Covid-19 vaccines" under Emergency Use Authorization status: the actual harms and concrete injuries.

They must lay out how deployment of EUA products, as covert biochemical weapons, is directly connected to HHS declarations that a "public health emergency exists."

And they must lay out how HHS declarations that a "public health emergency exists" are directly connected to all five of the legal definitions inserted into American regulatory law through the January 19, 2017 edition of the Federal Register, and connected to the whole system of treaties and laws built to enable State-sponsored mass murder,<sup>158</sup> which grows more ripe for dismantling with every passing day.

\*

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Feb. 2, 2022 - January 19, 2017 Federal Register. US Health and Human Services final rulemaking, WHO International Health Regulations, and human liberty.
- May 11, 2022 - On the relationship between the World Health Organization and the US government.
- Oct. 17, 2023 - Texas and Oklahoma v. US Department of Health and Human Services and Xavier Becerra: case documents

\* \* \*

---

<sup>158</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

**Oct. 21, 2023 - Weaponized "healthcare" for global population control and enslavement; Intentional killing - legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.**

*Latypova and Watt Iceland presentations, excerpted by Dave Ratcliffe of Ratical.org, uploaded to Odyssey, Substack and Rumble.*

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Video file embedded (53 min, Substack)<sup>159</sup>
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>160</sup> - (video file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe's Odyssey account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>161</sup> - (video file, 53 min; Katherine Watt's Rumble account)

Audio only:

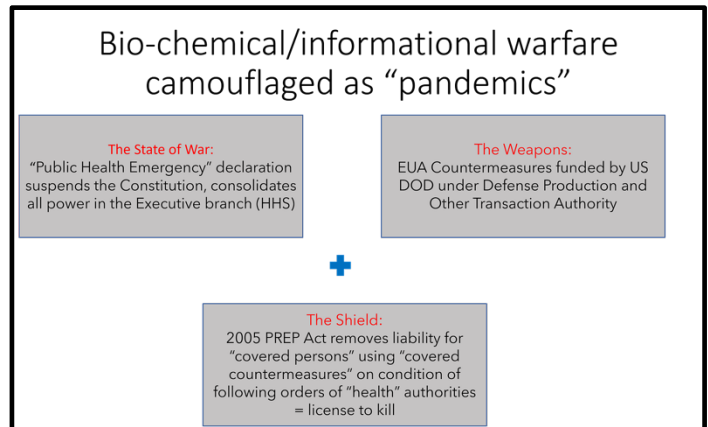
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>162</sup> - (audio file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Ratical.org)

Slide Decks:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement<sup>163</sup> (Sasha Latypova PDF at Ratical.org)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare<sup>164</sup> (Katherine Watt PDF at Ratical.org)

Sasha's re-presentation of key segment stripped from original video to comply with demands of YouTube censors:

- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage<sup>165</sup> (video file, 6 min; Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage<sup>166</sup> (video file, 6 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Odyssey)



I've watched some parts of the Iceland recordings, and was interested to see that one of the segments cut from my presentation was about the globalists' parallel goal (in addition to killing lots of people with legal impunity) — to destroy trust in national governments — and my view that citizens should not participate in that globalist project either. See Slide 9 in the slide deck.

<sup>159</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/weaponized-healthcare-for-global>

<sup>160</sup> <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LetTheScienceSpeak-SLKW-100423:f>

<sup>161</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3qs5i4-weaponized-healthcare-and-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-.html>

<sup>162</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/Latypova-Watt-LetTheScienceSpeak-100423.mp3>

<sup>163</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeakSLatypovaIceland.pdf>

<sup>164</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeaksWattIceland.pdf>

<sup>165</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/understanding-the-pandemic-legal>

<sup>166</sup> <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LatypovaPandemicLegalCageAdd:d>

It's true that virtually all national governments are currently infiltrated and occupied by globalists, especially in the unelected, administrative offices of the United States (secretariats of Health and Human Services, Defense, Homeland Security, Justice and more cabinet agencies).

It's also true that many of the men and women currently holding elective political offices are — to varying degrees and in various combinations — corrupt, incompetent, terrified and malevolent.

It is not true that the United Nations, Bank for International Settlements, World Bank, International Monetary Fund, World Economic Forum and World Health Organization are good substitutes for national governments, to which people should transfer geopolitical loyalty.

Technocratic idolatry is a geopolitical disease, not a geopolitical cure.

\*

Thank you to Dave Ratcliffe for excerpting and uploading the Iceland conference video and audio files.

Dave also did a transcript of the first recorded discussion Sasha and I had on these issues:

- Nov. 2, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program,<sup>167</sup> Team Enigma *Due Diligence*, Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt. (50 min, BitChute) Transcript.<sup>168</sup> Odysee video.<sup>169</sup> Audio mp3.<sup>170</sup>

\* \* \*

## Covert global civil war.

THREE priorities for killers:

- **PERCEIVED LEGITIMACY** - They want people to believe concentration of Monster power is lawful, morally sound, and materially/practically useful for dealing with threats/emergencies, and also believe that prior (nation-state) governments are illegitimate/inadequate/incompetent, thus power should transfer to UN/globalists.
- **SPEED** - They want to reduce world population, and especially North American and Western European population, to meet 2030 deadline.
- **PLAUSIBLE DENIABILITY** - They want people to believe that intentional, manufactured biochemical and financial attacks, gov. institutional failures are natural or accidental phenomena (disease, weather events, fires, spills, spontaneous wars)

**Priorities in conflict.** Gradual legal changes and gradual sterilization and induction of chronic disease 1940-2019 not on track to meet 2030 goals.

2020-2024 - Rapid, massive, coordinated concentration of power alerted some of the targets that something weird was happening.

<sup>167</sup> <https://www.bitchute.com/video/qCEGQhrfqaM1/>

<sup>168</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/ALwKW-DomesticBioteroProg-110422.html>

<sup>169</sup> <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/ALwKW-USDomesticBioterrorismProg:3?r=6Taye1Re6jxwhj3cTTrKKJU53rH7Rv6Y>

<sup>170</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/SashaLatypovaWithKatherineWatt-USDomesticBioterrorismProgram-110422.mp3>

## Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons.

A reader sent an email asking for my views on claims that Pfizer is newly vulnerable to civil suits, in the wake of

- 1) a Michigan state court ruling about the applicability of the PREP Act in cases involving “contaminated” pharmaceutical products and
- 2) the growing pile of sequencing studies replicating Kevin McKernan’s identification<sup>171</sup> of plasmids, SV-40 promoters and other “contaminants” in the DoD biochemical weapons formerly known as “Covid-19 vaccines.”

Brief recap of events since 2020:

The alleged manufacturers (Pfizer, Moderna, etc.) did not disclose the ingredients now being found by independent researchers, to the alleged regulators (US-FDA, European Medicines Agency, Australian Therapeutic Goods Association, etc.) or to the public.

The alleged regulators did not demand disclosure of ingredients; did not independently evaluate the ingredient claims of the alleged manufacturers; and — even when they noted irregularities (see Latypova memo to Sen. Ron Johnson, Dec. 18, 2022, at p. 4/12,<sup>172</sup> re: EMA Nov. 2020 “rolling review” of Pfizer’s Chemical and Manufacturing (CMC) Controls documentation) — did not enforce purity and non-adulteration regulations.

Instead, the alleged regulators granted “approvals” and “authorizations,” and instructed populations to submit to injection and shun anyone who wouldn’t submit.

Together, the alleged manufacturers and alleged regulators withheld ingredient information and information about regulatory non-regulation, from victims of the DoD’s biowarfare campaign formerly known as the “Covid-19 vaccination program.”

Some thoughts below; it’s a cut-and-paste of my email response.

\*

...The Michigan case has to do with glass shards in Remdesivir: Nowacki v. Gilead.<sup>173</sup>

Yes, the whole thing is a coordinated red herring to pull attention and money away from attacks on DoD and WHO.

I need to think it through a bit more, but I think the goal (of the Monster-agents pushing for new “contamination” civil suits against Pfizer) is to make it somewhat clearer that PREP Act coverage not only gives killers a “just following orders” defense if they’re challenged for doing the things HHS/CDC/DoD orders them to do (lethal injections, hospital homicides) but it also forces them to follow those orders by making the only circumstances under which they can be prosecuted, circumstances in which they don’t follow HHS/CDC/DoD orders to the letter.

So, for example, HHS/CDC/DoD orders hospitals and health care workers to use Remdesivir, even though in its uncontaminated form, it’s deadly.

Hospitals and health care workers that refuse to use Remdesivir are the only ones who are liable under PREP.

That’s why the ones who didn’t want to be killers have all quit the “Covid wards,” and the only ones left are happy to kill. [Excellent interview by Sasha Latypova on this subject, with interviewer Shannon Joy.<sup>174</sup>]

HHS/CDC/DoD also orders Gilead to produce Remdesivir, to specifications that don’t include glass shards. Gilead is only liable to the extent that non-HHS-approved-toxins (ie glass shards) end up in the product.

---

<sup>171</sup> <https://anandamide.substack.com/p/dna-fragments-detected-in-monovalent>

<sup>172</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.12.18-latypova-memo-re-cgmp-intentional-noncompliance-12-p.pdf>

<sup>173</sup> <https://childrenshealthdefense.org/wp-content/uploads/Nowacki-v-Gilead-Complaint.pdf>

<sup>174</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/highland-hospital-rochester-ny-attempted>

Same deal with the Saldana v. Glenhaven<sup>175</sup> case.

PREP Act is a legal tunnel to trap health care workers and turn them into criminals.

The Pfizer cases will be slightly different. We know HHS/CDC/DoD has ordered Pfizer to produce a variety of different compounds, with various toxicity levels and mechanisms of action. We also know that they all planned to destroy Pfizer as a front organization, to channel the public anger when people started figuring it out.

If Pfizer just goes bankrupt, and the bankruptcy court starts allocating its assets to creditors, maybe Covid-19 shot victims will be somewhere at the bottom of the list of payees, but more likely not. The money all passed through Pfizer a long time ago, out the back door into the pockets of politicians and bankers. It's been a DoD front company/shell company for many years.

So the exercise [that people calling for new civil suits against Pfizer] are advocating is more about getting people to waste their time and money for the next 3-4 years than anything else.

However, if some of the civil cases are framed properly, to draw Pfizer into pointing to DoD as the source of the raw materials and contractual obligations to put "contaminants" like SV-40 promoters into the products and not disclose those ingredients to regulators or victims, then the civil cases could be useful to continuing to expose the whole criminal enterprise to the public and mobilize Congress to withdraw the US from WHO and the UN, and repeal PREP Act, the EUA laws and the rest of the "public health emergency" legal structure.

Pfizer may try to use PREP Act in its defenses to civil suits, but will probably lean harder on the Defense Production Act, 50 USC 4558, *Voluntary agreements and plans of action for preparedness programs and expansion of production capacity and supply*, especially sections (j) and (o).

#### 50 USC 4558(j) Defenses

(1) In general. Subject to paragraph (4), there shall be available as a defense for any person to any civil or criminal action brought under the antitrust laws (or any similar law of any State) with respect to any action taken to develop or carry out any voluntary agreement or plan of action under this section that—

(A) such action was taken—

(i) in the course of developing a voluntary agreement initiated by the President or a plan of action adopted under any such agreement; or

(ii) to carry out a voluntary agreement initiated by the President and approved in accordance with this section or a plan of action adopted under any such agreement, and

(B) such person—

(i) complied with the requirements of this section and any regulation prescribed under this section; and

(ii) acted in accordance with the terms of the voluntary agreement or plan of action...

#### 50 USC 4558(o) Preemption of contract law in emergencies

In any action in any Federal or State court for breach of contract, there shall be available as a defense that the alleged breach of contract was caused predominantly by action taken during an emergency to carry out a voluntary agreement or plan of action authorized and approved in accordance with this section. Such defense shall not release the party asserting it from any obligation under applicable law to mitigate damages to the greatest extent possible...

---

<sup>175</sup> <https://law.justia.com/cases/federal/appellate-courts/ca9/20-56194/20-56194-2022-02-22.html>

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

Jan. 13, 2023 - Covid-19 bioweapons and the Defense Production Act of 1950

“...I think the divergence lies in the difference between a pharmaceutical corporation operating as a private, commercial business, and a pharmaceutical corporation that has been folded into the government's national security complex through invoking of the Defense Production Act of 1950,<sup>176</sup> PL 81-774, 64 Stat. 798.

The pharmaceutical corporations have essentially turned into a branch of the federal government, whose agents have been granted sovereign immunities and set beyond ordinary judicial proceedings, short of treason, sedition and bioterrorism prosecutions.

I think [the] civil liability approach is very valuable for drawing that government-corporation merger or absorption process into clearer view and public understanding, in the same way that Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case provides opportunities to see it in action, through (so far) the Pfizer arguments April 22, 2022<sup>177</sup> at pp. 8, 11-13 and 25-26, and the US government's endorsement of that legal argument Oct. 4, 2022<sup>178</sup> at pp. 6-8...”

March 2, 2023 - Key quotes from Pfizer's April 22, 2022 Motion to Dismiss and US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 Statement of Interest in Support of MtD.

...from the US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 statement of interest in support of Pfizer's Motion to Dismiss at p. 10:

“...[Brook Jackson's] complaint does not identify any provision in the SOW for the Project Agreement between Pfizer and the Army that conditioned Government payment for the vaccine on Pfizer's compliance with the clinical trial protocol or regulations.

The SOW, which is attached to the complaint, further specifies that the Army did not regulate the conduct of the clinical trial, which is “out-of-scope” for the purchase agreement between the Army and Pfizer.

**In short, the complaint does not plead factual content to support a conclusion that compliance with the clinical trial protocol or regulations was necessary under the contract between Pfizer and the Army such that clinical trial violations would give rise to a claim for express or implied certification liability.”**

\* \* \*

---

<sup>176</sup> <https://govtrack.us.s3.amazonaws.com/legislink/pdf/stat/64/STATUTE-64-Pg798b.pdf>

<sup>177</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-motion-to-dismiss.pdf>

<sup>178</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.10.04-jackson-v.-ventavia-us-gov-intervene.pdf>

**Oct. 25, 2023 - Some county and state lawmakers are starting to get better informed and more concerned. Tools to help them understand what's happening and respond appropriately.**

Note: I think it's important to have a credible chain of transmission for legitimate governing authority across time. If and when the current US federal government collapses due to loss of constitutional legitimacy and public trust, governing authority can revert to lower levels: state and county lawmakers, judges, prosecutors and executives.

To the extent those state and county leaders understand what's happening, retain public trust by demonstrating strong, trustworthy leadership, and position themselves to stabilize their own political jurisdictions during the collapse, they will also be prepared to

- 1) eventually reconstitute a legitimate federal government that conforms to the US Constitution, natural law and divine law and
- 2) organize public criminal trials for the traitors<sup>179</sup> who have orchestrated the covert, public-health-predicated, treason and sedition campaign<sup>180</sup> known as "Covid-19" since January 2020.

Many individuals and organizations have been working throughout the Covid-19 constitutional crisis to educate county and state legislators, law enforcement officers, judges and governors about their constitutional authority to step in and protect life, liberty and property when federal government officials (Congress, President, federal judges, cabinet secretaries) are demonstrably unable or unwilling to do so.

WeThePeople50<sup>181</sup> is one of those organizations.

WeThePeople50<sup>182</sup> works with citizens and with county and state lawmakers across the United States to help people understand the intrinsic toxicity of the biochemical weapons presented to the public as "Covid-19 vaccines" and "mRNA platform technologies," and to help county and state lawmakers recognize their constitutional duty and use their constitutional authority to protect and defend the people who live within their political jurisdictions.

In May 2023, WeThePeople50 organizer Laura Demaray requested and obtained time on the Washington County (Idaho) Board of Commissioners' agenda.

Demaray arranged for testimony by Dr. Janci Lindsay, Dr. Peter McCullough, Dr. James Thorp, Dr. Ryan Cole, and Sasha Latypova.

\*

May 22, 2023 - Washington County Commissioners Meeting, minutes<sup>183</sup> (excerpts); BitChute video;<sup>184</sup> Sasha Latypova Substack reporting and link to evidence package.<sup>185</sup>

**IN THE MATTER OF A RESOLUTION TO HALT AND RECALL THE MRNA TECHNOLOGY PLATFORMS AND INJECTIONS**

Laura Demaray met with the Board. Demaray presented copies of the resolution to the Board for review. Demaray stated her words are her own opinion and that she supports a Resolution to Halt and Recall the MRNA Technology Platforms and Injections. Demaray provided the number of persons who have suffered damages due to injections. Demaray stated that there are plans to administer shots to children. Demaray discussed damage to livestock as well.

Dr. Lindsay addressed the Board. Lindsay stated both MRNA and Pfizer DNA are contaminated. Lindsay stated that the injections are cancer causing. Anyone injected may become resistant. Lindsay stated that the

---

<sup>179</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2023.02.23-war-criminals-pdf.pdf>

<sup>180</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>181</sup> <https://wethepeople50.com/>

<sup>182</sup> <https://wethepeople50.com/>

<sup>183</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.22-washington-county-idaho-county-commission-minutes.pdf>

<sup>184</sup> <https://www.bitchute.com/video/D9g8zKIMij2u/>

<sup>185</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/link-to-the-idaho-testimony-evidence>

matter has been brought forward to the FDA (Food and Drug Administration), but no response has been received. Lindsay requested immediate recall of the vaccines.

Dr. Peter McCullough, Texas, discussed his background. McCullough stated that in his opinion, all the Covid 19 vaccines are not safe. McCullough discussed symptoms from the vaccines. McCullough further stated that the vaccines are not medically necessary and did not stop Covid 19. McCullough informed the Board that the vaccines do not prevent the spreading of the disease. McCullough further stated that there are no benefit vaccines and that they have caused extraordinary harm and should be removed from markets.

Dr. James Thorp, Florida, addressed the Board. Thorp stated he has been practicing for 44 years. Thorp informed the Board that he has seen increased complications in pregnancies. Thorp stated that this is the most lethal drug ever rolled out.

Dr. Ryan Cole, Boise, stated that his opinions expressed today are his own. Cole provided a brief background to the Board. Cole stated that there has been an increase in cancer after the roll out of the injections. Cole informed the Board there are no long-term safety studies available on any of the products. Cole stated that the injections have altered the ability of immune systems.

Dr. Sasha Latypova provided a review of her background to the Board. Latypova stated that consumer protection laws were suspended for these injections. Latypova informed the Board that she believes that it is urgent that a vote of no confidence be issued regarding the vaccines. Latypova further stated that the animal testing that was conducted was fraudulent, and that contamination cannot be traced. Latypova stated that the vaccines need to be fully investigated and tested.

Demaray reviewed materials provided to the Board. Demaray stated that she came to the Board because **if the authorities above the Commissioners do not protect citizens it falls to the Board and the Sheriff.**

Demaray, Lindsay, Latypova and others have since testified before several other county and state boards, commissions and committees. [At Dr. Lindsay's invitation, I participated in a panel providing information to the South Carolina Senate Medical Affairs Committee last week: slide deck.<sup>186</sup>]

Building on their experiences with several county and state legislative bodies, WeThePeople50 has put together a how-to guide, a template letter requesting a meeting, and two versions of a draft resolution.

Word and PDF formats:

- WeThePeople50 how to guide, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023<sup>187</sup> (Word); WeThePeople50 how to guide, county commissioner meeting request, Oct 2023<sup>188</sup> (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 template, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023<sup>189</sup> (Word); WeThePeople50 template, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023<sup>190</sup> (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, May 2023 <sup>191</sup>(Word); WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, May 2023<sup>192</sup> (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, Oct. 2023<sup>193</sup> (Word); WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, Oct. 2023<sup>194</sup> (PDF)

---

<sup>186</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10.20-south-carolina-presentation-watt-k.pdf>

<sup>187</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-how-to-guide-county-commissioner-meeting-request.docx>

<sup>188</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-how-to-guide-county-commissioner-meeting-request.pdf>

<sup>189</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-template-county-commissioner-meeting-request.docx>

<sup>190</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-template-county-commissioner-meeting-request.pdf>

<sup>191</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.docx>

<sup>192</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.pdf>

<sup>193</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.docx>

<sup>194</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.pdf>



## How to approach county commissioners and county clerks, also known as "lesser magistrates."

A book that conveys the value, authority and duty of lesser magistrates is “The Doctrine of the Lesser Magistrates” by Matthew Trewhella<sup>195</sup> (2013).

1. Look up on the internet who your county commissioners are and their county clerk. On their website you can see the usual meeting times, agendas and contact numbers.
2. Call the county clerk and ask "How does someone get on the agenda at the board of commissioners meeting?" Ask if zoom is available for others that you would like to join you to speak at the board of commissioners meeting.
3. The clerk will explain the procedure for getting on the agenda, and they will often offer 3-15 minutes for you on the agenda. You can take that time to speak or if you need more time, such as for a presentation from a science and medical team, or any other subject matter expert, you can let them know for your subject matter you really need about 30 minutes or more and ask how would it be possible for a very important issue.
4. The clerk will ask you what the subject of your presentation. You can share that it's regarding the multiple adverse effects of the genetic covid shot to your community or friends and family, and that it is on the childhood schedule currently. You can share that would like to have some subject matter experts present to your commissioners in an appeal to your lesser magistrates regarding the danger of contaminated genetic shots and their county-level authority to address the danger and protect county residents. Sometimes that will be enough and sometimes the clerk will ask you to reach out to the commissioner chair for permission to be on the agenda.
5. You may simply share that you would like them to watch a video of the presentation, or you may want the group of subject matter experts to present on zoom. Let us know and we will help as much as we can to get you presenters no matter how rural or urban your county may be. WethePeople50 can provide some of your subject matter experts. Please notify us a few weeks before your scheduled meeting, so we can put your meeting on our schedule and line up testimony.
6. Prepare a brief speech. It should be less than 4 minutes long. You should time it and practice it before the meeting, so you can stand strong in front of the county commissioners, county staff, and possible audience of your fellow citizens.
7. Prepare a county commission resolution or action item letter to present at your meeting for their team to consider, to sign and send to your state Attorney General or Governor.
8. This may take two visits to your board: the first to educate, the second visit to present our resolution or action letter as an action item.
9. You can also approach your local state legislators, your Attorney General, Governor, your county sheriff, your health district boards, your school boards, and even your US legislators (Congress members and Senators) with a similar approach of simply calling and asking how to do it.
10. If you are given time with a legislative aide at the US legislators' office, realize that legislative aides are the workers, researchers, and opinion drivers for your US Representative or Senator. It is worth your time to connect and share your valuable information with them.

Remember to be sincere, polite, and have no fear.

The territory that you approach is often opposition or at best neutral territory.

Prayer, having a friend go with you to be in the room as moral support, and putting on the whole armor of God will be helpful.

\*

---

<sup>195</sup> <https://principlestudies.org/product/doctrine-of-the-lesser-magistrates/>

Template: Letter to County Commissioners, County Clerk, County Staff

Dear [County] Commissioners, Clerk and Staff [or state/federal legislators, governor, prosecutors];

I am reaching out to request 30-45 minutes of your time in [\_\_weeks/next month] to present information about a topic that most [state or commonwealth] residents have heard about — genetic 'vaccine' platform technologies — but may not know the details and adverse effects to adults, children, and even livestock.

The presentation would include a brave team of scientists, toxicologists, genomicists, and doctors that I will invite to attend via zoom from around the nation. These men and women have already participated in many similar informational meetings for county and state officials across the country in recent months.

We will present the evidence of data, materials, and peer-reviewed studies that I can leave with you for your review. This little group of brave people risk their lives, jobs, licenses, certifications, and privacy to be a resource at these informational meetings and to share their hard-earned expertise.

I and my colleagues can make the scientifically irrefutable case that this technology is contaminated, adulterated, and misbranded causing death and disability to the people of [state or commonwealth]. These deleterious injections and gene therapy technologies cause irreversible damage to children, fetuses, and adults and animals. This technology is now on the routine child immunization schedule and will be in more products than just Covid shots, including other childhood vaccines and flu shots. This contaminated and harmful technology is going to be in our once trustworthy livestock vaccines soon as well.

I am a resident in [county] but will have residents from [other counties] with me there for the presentation. Even if this is a subject that is frightening or offensive, or even if one believes media messages that the injections are “safe and effective,” perhaps our presentation will be the first opportunity to hear the rest of the story. It could be the best dialogue with some of the bravest and informed subject matter experts that you may ever have regarding this historical, and egregious DNA and life altering technology.

Thank you so much for your time and consideration.

\*

Bailiwick reporting and analysis on Covid-19 as constitutional crisis camouflaged as ‘public health emergency’:

- April 22, 2022 - Administrative Procedures Act v. Public Health Service Act
- April 28, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program. Building the case to prosecute members of Congress, presidents, HHS and DOD secretaries and federal judges for treason under 18 USC 2381.
- May 13, 2022 - Shifting the Frame
- May 21, 2022 - On America First Legal litigation plan re WHO International Health Regulations amendments and new pandemic treaty
- Sept. 14, 2022 - Biotech idolatry: DOD-Pfizer contracts have replaced federal constitutions and laws
- Nov. 14, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings.
- Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.
- July 8, 2023 - On skipping past definition of the interlocking crises.

\* \* \*

**Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products.**

*Relevant to public discussion of whether growing body of sequencing evidence of “adulteration” of Pfizer, Moderna and other mRNA platform technology products, opens new opportunities for litigation.*

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.

“...There are no required standards for quality-control in manufacturing; no inspections of manufacturing procedures; no prohibition on wide variability among lots; no prohibition on adulteration; and no required compliance with Current Good Manufacturing Practices. EUA products, even though unregulated and non-standardized, **“shall not be deemed adulterated or misbranded.”** 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c). 2013...”

Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

“...If any FDA regulations had been legally operative, then the whole project would have been stopped by FDA long before human sham-trials could even begin...The aggregate evidence for the intent and function of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k) as a blanket waiver of the American drug regulation system to facilitate and pre-cover-up a covert, criminal bioweapons production and deployment program — can be summed up as "the dog that didn't bark."...

Feb. 16, 2023 - Written artifacts of informational warfare. Truth, lies, war crimes and objective, observable realities.

“...Specific to contracts — and in collaboration with Brook Jackson, Sasha Latypova and a few other people I trust — I’ve compared and contrasted the terms and conditions as written on the pages, with the observable, objective realities about which terms and conditions have been fulfilled by the purportedly responsible parties, and enforced by the counter-parties who have purported standing to enforce the terms. And which terms and conditions have been neither fulfilled nor enforced...In sum, the contract provisions purportedly requiring those things, were not enforced by the contract parties with standing to enforce...I’ve therefore concluded that all of the written artifacts produced and published by governments and government contractors operating the medical martial law system (the kill box) are dual-use documents....

They contain some truths and some lies. The true provisions are written with the intent to convey real contractual obligations among the parties: terms and conditions that will be fulfilled by the responsible party, and if he or she fails, will be enforced by the counter parties, through their exercise of contractual rights to extract financial or other penalties. The false provisions are written with the intent to convey the illusion of contractual obligations to non-parties. They list terms and conditions that will never be fulfilled or enforced by the contract parties. Those terms and conditions are listed for the sole purpose of misleading the public...”

April 28, 2023 - Draft discovery materials for civil and criminal cases.

“...Requests for Production of Documents...Signed, dated, unredacted ATI-DOD-Pfizer Project Agreement 2011-003 under OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002, defined at p. 9 of July 20, 2020 Base Agreement, under which Pfizer is the Project Agreement Holder (“PAH”)...Signed, dated, unredacted documents recording the dates on which President Trump and/or President Biden invoked or extended suspension, under 50 USC 1515, of all prohibitions on DOD testing, production, transport, stockpiling and use of chemical and biological weapons and delivery systems, and/or suspended all Congressional, international, state, local and other notice and reporting provisions...Interrogatories...Did the HHS Secretary waive cGMP requirements for Covid-19 injectable biochemical weapons? If so, produce the signed and dated document by which this waiver was effectuated...”

Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons.

Oct. 25, 2023 - Some county and state lawmakers are starting to get better informed and more concerned.

21 USC 360bbb-3. Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies

21 USC 360bbb-3(e). Conditions of authorization.

21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3). Good manufacturing practice; Prescription

**With respect to the emergency use of a product** for which an authorization under this section is issued (whether an unapproved product or an unapproved use of an approved product), **the Secretary may waive or limit**, to the extent appropriate given the applicable circumstances described in subsection (b)(1)—

(A) **requirements regarding current good manufacturing practice otherwise applicable to the manufacture, processing, packing, or holding of products** subject to regulation under this chapter, including such requirements established under section 351 or 360j(f)(1) of this title, and including relevant conditions prescribed with respect to the product by an order under section 360j(f)(2) of this title;

(B) requirements established under subsection (b) or (f) of section 353 of this title or under section 354 of this title; and

(C) requirements established under section 360j(e) of this title.

21 USC 360bbb-3a - Emergency use of medical products.

21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) Current good manufacturing practice

(1) In general. **The Secretary may**, when the circumstances of a domestic, military, or public health emergency or material threat described in subsection (a)(1)(C) so warrant, **authorize, with respect to an eligible product, deviations from current good manufacturing practice requirements otherwise applicable to the manufacture, processing, packing, or holding of products subject to regulation** under this chapter, including requirements under section 351 or 360j(f)(1) of this title or applicable conditions prescribed with respect to the eligible product by an order under section 360j(f)(2) of this title.

(2) Effect. Notwithstanding any other provision of this chapter or the Public Health Service Act [42 U.S.C. 201 et seq.], **an eligible product shall not be considered an unapproved product** (as defined in section 360bbb-3(a)(2)(A) of this title) and **shall not be deemed adulterated or misbranded** under this chapter because, with respect to such product, the Secretary has authorized deviations from current good manufacturing practices under paragraph (1).

I haven't yet located documents purporting to be HHS Secretary authorization of waivers, limitations or deviations from cGMP for the manufacture of the biochemical weapons injected into Americans and people around the world as "Covid-19 vaccines."

I have seen waiver documents pertaining to other EUA products, including ventilators:

- March 24, 2020 - FDA Letter of Authorization, EUA, ventilators, by HHS Rear Admiral Denise Hinton, FDA Chief Scientist.<sup>196</sup> (Section III at p. 7)

There are several possible reasons why I haven't found HHS waiver/limitation/deviation of cGMP documents for "Covid-19 vaccines."

One is that the documents are in the Federal Register somewhere, on an HHS website somewhere, or even in my research hard-drive with searchable keywords but I just haven't found them.

---

<sup>196</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2020.03.24-fda-ventilator-eua-letter-of-authorization-cgmp-waive-p.-7.pdf>  
Bailiwick News - September to December 2023 - Written and compiled by Katherine Watt. kgwatt@protonmail.com

Another possibility is that the documents have been scanned into the Federal Register without being converted to OCR format (Optical Character Recognition), so keyword searches don't produce hits.

This is the format in which the Dec. 11, 2020 (Pfizer) and Dec. 18, 2020 (Moderna) FDA Letters of Authorization were entered into the Federal Register:

- Jan. 19, 2021 Federal Register - 2020.12.11 HHS FDA RADM Denise Hinton EUA, Pfizer eff 2020.12.11, Moderna eff 2020.12.18 dated 2021.01.12 86 FR 5200

A third possibility is that the HHS waiver/limit/deviation from cGMP documents are classified as national security records not subject to public disclosure.

I have seen provisions in the Dec. 11, 2020 (Pfizer) and Dec. 18, 2020 (Moderna) Federal Register notices<sup>197</sup> by Rear Admiral Denise Hinton, that could be construed as requiring cGMP compliance.

See Section III, Item I, Conditions of Authorization, at p. 8/20 for Pfizer Letter of Authorization, and Section III, Item I, Conditions of Authorization, at p. 17/20 for Moderna. The provisions look like this:

I. All manufacturing facilities will comply with Current Good Manufacturing Practice requirements.

These provisions can only be construed as requiring cGMP compliance, if observers ignore the knowledge painfully gained from Brook Jackson's whistleblower case: that there are public-facing contracts and regulatory documents listing otherwise applicable terms and conditions, and also as-yet-undisclosed contracts, authorizations, notices and other regulatory documents that nullify, void, waive, limit or authorize deviation from the otherwise-applicable, otherwise-enforceable terms and conditions in the public-facing documents, rendering them inapplicable and unenforceable.

[Update/clarification from Sasha Latypova: Technical fine point -- the facility can be cGMP compliant, but that does not mean the specific product is cGMP compliant. The reference to "cGMP compliant facilities" is another set of words designed to deceive the reader. cGMP compliance for pharmaceutical product means the process of making that specific product, it's raw materials and all quality control steps are certified compliant. I believe that the DOD is sending "black box" components to be assembled by pharma in pharmaceutical manufacturing places but pharmas themselves (especially employees on the manufacturing line) probably do not have good idea or traceability of what those components are.]

Three years into the covert biochemical warfare being waged by the US Government through the Department of Defense, Advanced Technologies Inc., Medical CBRN Defense Consortium, and contractors including Pfizer and Moderna, cGMP regulations remain observably unenforced.

New lawsuits filed on the basis of mounting evidence that the products have been throughout, and are still being "adulterated" should take these legal facts into account.

Plaintiffs should draft the complaints so as to give HHS Secretary Xavier Becerra and Attorney General Merrick Garland opportunities to cite 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) in their defenses, and produce the signed, dated, unredacted authorization documents through which former HHS Secretary Alex Azar and/or current HHS Secretary Becerra waived, limited or authorized deviation from cGMP regulations for manufacture of "Covid-19 vaccines."

County and state lawmakers considering action to protect and defend the people living in their political jurisdictions from further attacks — for example, by banning use of mRNA products, halting all "vaccination" programs, and seizing contraband vials stored at pharmacies and in transit across state borders — should also take 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) into account.

\* \* \*

<sup>197</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.12.11-hhs-fda-hinton-eua-pfizer-eff-2020.12.11-moderna-eff-2020.12.18-dated-2021.01.12-86-fr-5200.pdf>

**Oct 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. Military contractors who work in the information space are erecting firewalls between that truth and the public, using “adulteration,” “contamination” and civil suits against Pfizer to delay/deflect.**

I got a text this morning re: Robert Malone making the media rounds discussing SV-40 and other “contaminants” sequenced from vials of DoD biochemical weapons labeled as “Covid-19 vaccines;” “adulteration;” and “short DNA fragments not in the formulations” provided to the FDA.

The person who sent the text doesn’t regularly read Bailiwick or Sasha Latypova’s Due Diligence Substack.

He paraphrased Malone’s points as: “has potential to cause vaccine removal from sale and Pfizer exposure to fraud allegations” and wondered if the information could cause the judge in Brook Jackson’s whistleblower case to set aside judgment.

*My reply:*

No. It’s a red herring intended to divert and distract...Sasha and I have been posting explainer pieces in the last week or so.

- Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 19, 2023 - Breaking: Pfizer is going under the bus...<sup>198</sup> (Sasha Latypova) - “...As part of “covid live military exercise” it was always planned that when deaths and injuries become so undeniable, that 98%+ Americans refuse the boosters (and technically become anti-vaxxers), and the truth about DOD deploying bioweapons on Americans with intent to kill and harm becomes sort of known, Pfizer will be “prosecuted” with much great publicity (to drown out the truth)...”
- Oct. 23, 2023 - OMG, SV40! Can We Sue Pfizer NOW?<sup>199</sup> (Sasha Latypova)
- Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products. (Katherine Watt)

Best use of red herring, in my view, is to use it to point back to kill box laws,<sup>200</sup> Congress, Department of Defense, and World Health Organization.

That’s what Malone and his colleagues are tasked with hiding...

SV-40 promoter inserts are real.

What Malone, Steve Kirsch and other DoD spokesmen are doing is a distraction maneuver to keep attention away from the **intentional** toxicity of the biochemical weapons, the DoD/WHO control of the programs, and the fact that “biodefense” is camouflage for straight-up State-sponsored biowarfare, conducted by bringing pharmaceutical companies into the military-industrial-Congressional complex, calling bioweapons “vaccines,” and terrifying people into taking them under “public health emergency” and “pandemic” narratives.

More county and state lawmakers are starting to figure out the federal mass murder program and work on responses<sup>201</sup> to protect the people in their political jurisdictions.

So the Monster is deploying Malone, Kirsch and the rest of the narrative-management team to take the SV-40 story in the wake of Kevin McKernan and others doing more sequencing studies, and direct it away from US kill box laws, DoD, WHO, **intentionality** and the **intrinsic lethality of all mRNA platform technologies**, toward civil suits against Pfizer for “adulteration” and “contamination.”

---

<sup>198</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/breaking-pfizer-is-going-under-the>

<sup>199</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/omg-sv40-pfizer-can-be-sued-now>

<sup>200</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>201</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/some-county-and-state-lawmakers-are>

They are trying to shield the mRNA technology and ‘vaccination’ program platforms, and the public health emergency geopolitical and legal platforms from growing public understanding of what’s really going on, so that the Monster can keep using “public health emergency” laws, orchestrated “pandemics,” “vaccines,” and mRNA-platform poisons to sicken and kill many more people for many years to come.

\* \* \*

**Oct. 30, 2023 - Litigation framing: biochemical weapons used on military targets, not experimental drugs used on clinical trial subjects. Post-Jackson, post-Bridges litigation should start from true premises, not false ones.**

A reader included me on a group email thread this morning about the Nuremberg Code, informed consent, American state laws founded on the Nuremberg Code, and applicability of those laws for plaintiffs injured and killed by the DoD biochemical weapons known as "Covid-19 vaccines."

I replied with links to Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

21 USC 360bbb-3 Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies

...21 USC 360bbb-3(k) Relation to other provisions

If a product is the subject of an authorization under this section, the **use of such product** within the scope of the authorization **shall not be considered to constitute a clinical investigation** for purposes of section 355(i), 360b(j), or 360j(g) of this title or any other provision of this chapter or section 351 of the Public Health Service Act [42 U.S.C. 262].

Aug. 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot.

Key paragraphs in Bridges v. Houston Methodist ruling by USDJ Lynn N. Hughes, US District Court, Southern District of Texas:

"...Bridges does not specify what illegal act she has refused to perform, but in the press-release style of the complaint, she says that she refuses to be a "human guinea pig." Receiving a COVID-19 vaccination is not an illegal act, and it carries no criminal penalties. She is refusing to accept inoculation that, in the hospital's judgment, will make it safer for their workers and the patients in Methodist's care...

She also argues that injection requirement violates federal law governing the protection of "human subjects." She says that the injection requirement is forcing its employees to participate in a human trial because no currently-available vaccine has been fully approved by the Food and Drug Administration. Federal law requires participants give legal, effective, and informed consent before participating in a human trial; this consent cannot be obtained through coercion or undue influence. Bridges says the threat of termination violates the law...

Bridges has again misconstrued this provision, and she has now also misrepresented the facts. **The hospital's employees are not participants in a human trial. They are licensed doctors, nurses, medical technicians, and staff members. The hospital has not applied to test the COVID-19 vaccines on its employees, it has not been approved by an institutional review board, and it has not been certified to proceed with clinical trials.** Bridges's claim that the injection requirement violates 45 C.F.R. § 46.116 also fails.

She also says that the injection requirement is invalid because it violates the Nuremberg Code, and she likens the threat of termination in this case to forced medical experimentation during the Holocaust. The Nuremberg Code does not apply because Methodist is a private employer, not a government. Equating the injection requirement to medical experimentation in concentration camps is reprehensible. Nazi doctors conducted medical experiments on victims that caused pain, mutilation, permanent disability, and in many cases, death.

Although her claims fail as a matter of law, it is also necessary to clarify that Bridges has not been coerced. Bridges says that she is being forced to be injected with a vaccine or be fired. This is not coercion. Methodist is trying to do their business of saving lives without giving them the COVID-19 virus. It is a choice made to



keep staff, patients, and their families safer. Bridges can freely choose to accept or refuse a COVID-19 vaccine; however, if she refuses, she will simply need to work somewhere else...”

The *Bridges* ruling has been affirmed by Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals<sup>202</sup> and is now cited as precedent.<sup>203</sup>

Reader asked: “Do you agree with their ruling?”

My reply:

Yes.

Here’s the chain of reasoning.

Plaintiffs filed their cases claiming that the products were experimental vaccines, and that recipients were participants in clinical trials and therefore had cognizable informed consent rights.

Plaintiffs were entitled to believe that at the time they filed (January 2021 for Brook Jackson, June 2021 for Jennifer Bridges and her co-workers), because those are part of the package of lies (legalized fraud) presented to the public through false, misleading, ambiguous and concealing language used by federal and state officials to describe the products and the programs.

As military targets of DoD biochemical weapons, plaintiffs do not fall under informed consent laws and clinical trial subject participant protections. Those laws are inapplicable in military/war contexts.

Through the *Jackson*<sup>204</sup> and *Bridges*<sup>205</sup> decisions, the federal government has made clear that the products are biochemical weapons and the use is a military operation **intended** to harm and kill recipients.

So cases that are being brought now, still characterizing the products as regulated, medicinal products (“experimental vaccines”); still characterizing recipients as participants in regulated clinical trials; still characterizing government programs as “public health” campaigns; and still characterizing Covid-19 as a “deadly global pandemic;” are being brought under false premises.

In my view, all such cases will continue to be dismissed, by judges following the public health emergency (PHE) and Emergency Use Authorization (EUA) laws and building on the *Jackson* and *Bridges* precedents.

This is why I have advocated and still advocate that attorneys draft the factual history and legal argument sections of all post-Jackson, post-Bridges lawsuits, by

1. identifying the enabling statutes, regulations and treaties,<sup>206</sup> and directly challenging their constitutionality;
2. calling the products intentionally-lethal DoD biochemical weapons;
3. characterizing the plaintiffs as military targets of military weapons during a military campaign (Operation Warp Speed); and
4. identifying — as defendants — the men and women running the military campaign in their personal capacities only,<sup>207</sup> as individuals impersonating government officials.

To date, to my knowledge, no attorneys have been interested in filing such cases. I’ve been told it’s because there’s no money in it, either now or in future.

---

<sup>202</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2022.06.13-bridges-v.-houston-methodistl-fifth-circuit-affirmed.pdf>

<sup>203</sup> <https://casetext.com/case/bridges-v-hous-methodist-hosp/how-cited?citingPage=1&sort=relevance>

<sup>204</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncate-order-dismissal.pdf>

<sup>205</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.12-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-district-court-opinion.pdf>

<sup>206</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

<sup>207</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/on-sovereign-immunity-re-post-dual>

The advantages of such legal strategies are two-fold:

1. They happen to be true accounts of what's happening, and
2. They have very high potential to educate the public and drive public pressure on Congress and the state legislatures to repeal the enabling laws,<sup>208</sup> strip the legal immunities currently held by the people running the programs, and re-assert the US Constitution as superseding and nullifying the United Nations World Health Organization International Health Regulations.

Repealable laws enabling State-sponsored mass murder of Americans:

- Homeland Security Act (6 USC Ch. 1, Domestic Security)
- Federal Reserve Act (12 USC Ch. 3, Banks and Banking)
- International Bureaus, Congresses, Etc., (22 USC Ch. 7, Foreign Relations and Intercourse) including Subchapter XVIII, International Organizations Immunities Act, and Subchapter XX, World Health Organization
- Defense Against Weapons of Mass Destruction Act, (50 USC Ch. 40, War and National Defense), including amendments to 10 USC Ch. 15, Armed Forces (Military Support for Civilian Law Enforcement Agencies), and amendments to 10 USC 382, renumbered to 10 USC 282, authorizing domestic deployment of military against civilians during “emergency situations involving chemical or biological weapons of mass destruction.”
- **Food Drug and Cosmetics Act, (21 USC Ch. 9, Food and Drugs), including Emergency Use Authorization program**
- **Public Health Service Act (42 USC Ch. 6A, Public Health and Welfare), including Public Health Emergencies program and Vaccines program**
- Social Security Act (42 USC Ch. 7, Public Health and Welfare), including Medicare and Medicaid programs
- Stafford Act/Disaster Relief Act (42 USC Ch. 68, Public Health and Welfare)
- Chemical and Biological Warfare Program (50 USC Ch. 32, War and National Defense)
- War Powers Resolution/War Powers Act (50 USC Ch. 33, War and National Defense), including 2001 Authorization for Use of Military Force (AUMF).
- National Emergencies Act (50 USC Ch. 34, War and National Defense)
- Defense Production Act (50 USC Ch. 55, War and National Defense)
- PATRIOT Act — Additions and Amendments to Title 8, Aliens and Nationality; Title 15, Commerce and Trade; Title 18, Crimes and Criminal Procedure; Title 31, Money and Finance; Title 50, War and National Defense; and Title 51, National and Commercial Space Programs.

---

<sup>208</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/smashing-the-overtton-window>

# BAILIWICK NEWS

Substack posts from [bailiwicknews.substack.com](https://bailiwicknews.substack.com)

November 2023

\* \* \*

## Nov. 6, 2023 - Short list of questions for Pfizer executives.

*For use by those who hold authority to compel responses from Pfizer, and prohibit use of and seize vials within their political jurisdictions when full and frank disclosures are not forthcoming.*

Below is a subset/reworking of items from a larger set of draft discovery materials.

- April 28, 2023 - Draft discovery materials for civil and criminal cases. Useful for promoting understanding that the factual record of events since January 2020 supports the legal conclusion that products labeled 'vaccines' are presumptive injectable biochemical weapons.

With respect to establishing Pfizer's legal position on the applicability and enforceability of current Good Manufacturing Practice regulations (cGMP) as promulgated and enforced by FDA (PDF<sup>209</sup>):

1. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of the following three (3) contract documents, pertaining to Department of Defense Other Transaction Authority project OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002:

- July 20, 2020 Medical CBRN Defense Consortium (MCDC) "**Base Agreement**" No. 2020-532, between Advanced Technology International (ATI) and Pfizer, Inc. [Redacted copy<sup>210</sup> released to public through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer, ICON*];
- July 21, 2020 "**Technical Direction Letter**" for Medical CRBN Defense Consortium (MCDC) Request for Prototype Proposals (RPP) 20-11, Objective PRE-20-11 for COVID-19 Pandemic - Large Scale Vaccine Manufacturing Demonstration, between Advanced Technology International (ATI) and Pfizer, Inc. [Redacted copy<sup>211</sup> released to public through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer, ICON*];
- ATI-DOD-Pfizer "**Project Agreement**" 2011-003 under OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002, defined at p. 9 of July 20, 2020 Base Agreement, under which Pfizer is the Project Agreement Holder ("PAH") [As of Nov. 6, 2023, the "Project Agreement" has not been disclosed to public in any form, to my knowledge.]

2. Identify all US federal drug manufacturing, quality control, labeling, distribution and related regulations, by Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) citation, applicable to Pfizer's development, manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution of the products known as "Covid-19 vaccines." Regulations that may apply include but are not limited to: 21 CFR 210, 21 CFR 211, 21 CFR 600; 21 CFR 601 and 21 CFR 820.

3. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to the FDA to comply with the terms of each applicable regulation between January 2020 and the present.



Apostle Paul in Prison. Painting by Rembrandt

<sup>209</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.11.06-short-list-of-questions-for-pfizer-executives.pdf>

<sup>210</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2020.07.20-base-agreement-pfizer-contract-56-p-exh-a-jackson.pdf>

<sup>211</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2020.07.21-dod-ati-pfizer-technical-direction-letter-ota-w15qkn-16-9-1002-35-p.pdf>

4. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer received from the FDA pertaining to compliance review and enforcement of each applicable regulation between January 2020 and the present.

5. List all contract terms and conditions, by contract title, date, section and page number, applicable to, and/or enforceable by parties, pertaining to Pfizer's manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution of the products known as "Covid-19 vaccines."

6. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to contract counterparties (ATI/US Department of Defense) documenting compliance with each applicable, enforceable contract term/condition between January 2020 and the present.

7. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to contract counterparties (ATI/US Department of Defense) documenting compliance with each applicable, enforceable CFR regulation governing product manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution between January 2020 and the present.

Earlier drafts of these interrogative materials were prepared for and submitted to Senator Ron Johnson in January 2023. As of November 2023, Johnson remains impervious to requests that he act publicly upon the information provided.

\*

Pfizer manufactures the class of biochemical weapons known as "Covid-19 vaccines" knowing that no CFR pharmaceutical cGMP regulations are or ever were applicable to the raw materials entering and finished products leaving Pfizer-labeled facilities; that DoD, FDA, ATI and DOJ would not, did not and do not enforce cGMP compliance; and that therefore no record of compliance or enforcement activity exists.

These questions are drafted to give Pfizer an opportunity to admit those facts to anyone who has the authority to compel responses from Pfizer, and to help those authorities properly interpret Pfizer's anticipated refusal to provide the requested documentation as confirmation of the state of war that currently exists between infiltrators posing as US Government officials, and their military targets: the people of the United States, civilian and military alike.

Note:

Pfizer is just one of many military contractors producing biochemical weapons for the US Department of Defense and labeling them as 'vaccines' and other medicinal products. This set of questions is addressed to Pfizer as the named respondent only because Pfizer-labeled products have been the focus of recent public discussion of contamination; adulteration; cGxP non-compliance; and FDA non-enforcement of cGxP regulations. These questions and document demands can be revised and addressed to Moderna, Johnson & Johnson and many other DoD contractors to solicit the same responses and non-responses.

Related reporting and analysis:

- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation." (Katherine Watt)
- March 2, 2023 - Key quotes from Pfizer's April 22, 2022 Motion to Dismiss and US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 Statement of Interest in Support of MtD. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 19, 2023 - Breaking: Pfizer is going under the bus... <sup>212</sup>(Sasha Latypova) - "...As part of "covid live military exercise" it was always planned that when deaths and injuries become so undeniable, that 98%+ Americans refuse the boosters (and technically become anti-vaxxers), and the truth about DOD deploying bioweapons on Americans with intent to kill and harm becomes sort of known, Pfizer will be "prosecuted" with much great publicity (to drown out the truth)..."
- Oct. 23, 2023 - OMG, SV40! Can We Sue Pfizer NOW?<sup>213</sup> (Sasha Latypova)

---

<sup>212</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/breaking-pfizer-is-going-under-the>

<sup>213</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/omg-sv40-pfizer-can-be-sued-now>

- Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. (Katherine Watt)
- Nov. 4, 2023 - Do C-19 Vax Manufacturers Violate cGxP?<sup>214</sup> (Sasha Latypova)

\* \* \*

**Nov. 8, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt discussing non-regulation of non-medicines known as 'vaccines,' and other US military biochemical weapons.**

*21 USC 360bbb, FDCA Section 561, FDCA Section 564, etc.*

- Nov. 4, 2023 - Do C-19 Vax Manufacturers Violate cGxP?<sup>215</sup> (Sasha Latypova)
- Nov. 7, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt talking about non-regulation of non-medicines.<sup>216</sup> (Link to Rumble video, 38 min)
- Nov. 8, 2023 - FDA "Approval" for Covid-19 Vaccines Was Fake - based non-investigational use of a non-experimental unapproved substance (a poison)<sup>217</sup> (Sasha Latypova)

Citation key:

US Code, Title 21, Food and Drugs, Chapter 9, Federal Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA).

*Notes include title/topic and year passed by US Congress, signed by US Presidents. Most provisions have been amended many times since 1997 when the foundation was laid. List below.*

- 21 USC 360bbb = FDCA Section **561**, Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-0 = FDCA Section 561A, Expanded access policy required for investigational drugs. Added 2016.
- 21 USC 360bbb-0a = FDCA Section 561B, Investigational drugs for use by eligible patients. Added 2018.
- 21 USC 360bbb-1 = FDCA Section 562, Dispute resolution. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-2 = FDCA Section 563, Classification of products. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3 = FDCA Section **564**, Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies [Legal conditions governing product **manufacturing**] - “...the **use of such product...shall not be considered to constitute a clinical investigation...**” Added 2003.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3a = FDCA **564A**, Emergency use of medical products. [Legal conditions governing product **use.**] Added 2013.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3b = FDCA **564B**, Products held for emergency use. [Legal conditions governing product **stockpiling and “introduction into interstate commerce.”**] Added 2013.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3c = [Enacted as part of PL 115-92; not entered into the FDCA], Expedited development and review of medical products for emergency uses. Added 2017.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4 = FDCA 565, Countermeasure development, review and technical assistance. Added 2006.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4a = FDCA 565A, Priority review to encourage treatments for agents that present national security threats. Added 2016.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4b = FDCA 565B, Medical countermeasures master files. Added 2019.
- 21 USC 360bbb-5 = FDCA 566, Critical Path Public-Private Partnerships. Added 2007.
- 21 USC 360bbb-5a = FDCA 566A, Emerging Technology Program. Added 2022.
- 21 USC 360bbb-6 = FDCA 567, Risk communication. Added 2007.
- 21 USC 360bbb-7 = FDCA 568, Notification. Added 2012.

<sup>214</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/do-fentanyl-dealers-violate-cgxp>

<sup>215</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/do-fentanyl-dealers-violate-cgxp>

<sup>216</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3udbi4-sasha-latypova-and-katherine-watt-talking-about-non-regulation-of-non-medic.html>

<sup>217</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/fda-approval-for-covid-19-vaccines>

- 21 USC 360bbb-8 = FDCA 569, Consultation with external experts on rare diseases, targeted therapies, and genetic targeting of treatments. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8a = FDCA 569A, Optimizing global clinical trials. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8b = FDCA 569B, Use of clinical investigation data from outside the United States. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8c = FDCA 569C, Patient participation in medical product discussion. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8d = FDCA 569D, Notification, nondistribution, and recall of controlled substances. Added 2018.

#### Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- April 25, 2022 - The investigational drugs that weren't.
- June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.
- Nov. 22, 2022 - Stopping conditions.
- Feb. 7, 2023 - D4CE presentation video<sup>218</sup> - *Doctors4Covid Ethics*. Katherine Watt (36 p. slide deck presentation,<sup>219</sup> 75 min).
- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

#### US Congressional acts:

- 1997 - Food and Drug Administration Modernization Act;
- 2002 - Public Health Security and Bioterrorism Preparedness and Response Act
- 2002 - Homeland Security Act of 2002
- 2003 - National Defense Authorization Act FY2004 (NDAA)
- 2004 - Project Bioshield Act
- 2005 - Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act (PREP)
- 2006 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Act (PAHPA)
- 2007 - NIH Reform Act of 2006
- 2007 - Food and Drug Administration Amendments Act of 2007
- 2012 - Food and Drug Administration Safety and Innovation Act
- 2013 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Reauthorization Act (PAHPRA)
- 2016 - 21st Century CURES Act
- 2017 - FDA Reauthorization Act of 2017
- 2017 - National Defense Authorization Act FY2018 (NDAA)
- 2017 - An Act To amend the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act to authorize additional emergency uses for medical products to reduce deaths and severity of injuries caused by agents of war, and for other purposes.
- 2018 - Trickett Wendler, Frank Mongiello, Jordan McLinn, and Matthew Bellina Right to Try Act
- 2018 - Substance Use-Disorder Prevention That Promotes Opioid Recovery and Treatment [SUPPORT Act] for Patients and Communities Act
- 2019 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness and Advancing Innovations Act
- 2021 - An Act to amend the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act with respect to the scope of new chemical exclusivity
- 2022 - Continuing Appropriations and Ukraine Supplemental Appropriations Act, Division F: FDA User Fee Reauthorization Act Of 2022
- 2022 - Further Continuing Appropriations and Extensions Act, 2023
- 2022 - Consolidated Appropriations Act; Division FF - Health and Human Services

\* \* \*

<sup>218</sup> <https://rumble.com/v28tygs-katherine-watt-presentation.html>

<sup>219</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/kill-box-presentation-long-form-1.pdf>

## Nov. 8, 2023 - Interview with James Delingpole

Thank you to James Delingpole for inviting me to be interviewed for his podcast, the Delingpod. Conversation recorded Oct. 31, 2023, published Nov. 6, 2023. (90 min)

Links: James Delingpole Substack<sup>220</sup>; Rumble<sup>221</sup>; Apple Podcasts<sup>222</sup>; Google Podcasts<sup>223</sup>; Spotify<sup>224</sup>

Also, for readers interested in a version of my Iceland presentation that includes the segments taken out for the YouTube version,<sup>225</sup> (on the globalists' parallel goal to destroy trust in national governments, and my view that people should not participate in that globalist project either) **kla.tv in Iceland** recorded the event and uploaded the video to the kla.tv website and Facebook, along with an introduction in Icelandic and English closed captions. They sent me a copy of the file, which I uploaded to my Rumble account.

Links:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare<sup>226</sup> (kla.tv, 30 min)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare<sup>227</sup> (Facebook, 30 min)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare<sup>228</sup> (Rumble, 30 min)

See also:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>229</sup> - (video file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe's Odyssey account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>230</sup> - (video file, 53 min; Katherine Watt's Rumble account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)<sup>231</sup> - (audio file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Ratical.org)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement<sup>232</sup> (Sasha Latypova slide deck PDF at Ratical.org)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare<sup>233</sup> (Katherine Watt slide deck PDF at Ratical.org)

And Sasha's re-presentation of a key segment stripped from original video to comply with demands of YouTube censors:

- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage<sup>234</sup> (video file, 6 min; Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage<sup>235</sup> (video file, 6 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Odyssey)

---

<sup>220</sup> <https://delingpole.substack.com/p/katherine-watt>

<sup>221</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3u8m61-katherine-watt.html>

<sup>222</sup> <https://podcasts.apple.com/gb/podcast/katherine-watt/id1449753062?i=1000633987163>

<sup>223</sup>

<https://podcasts.google.com/feed/aHR0cHM6Ly9mZWVklmBvZGJlYW4uY29tL2RlbnGluZ3BvbGUvZmVlZC54bWw/episode/ZGVsaW5ncG9sZS5wb2RiZWFuLmNvbS83ZmM4ODFmOC11NTNlLTNhZDktOGUyYS00MjNkZjg0MTVmNNTk?sa=X&ved=0CAUQkfYCAhckEwiokEXVr7WCAxUAAA AAHQAAAAQAQ>

<sup>224</sup> <https://open.spotify.com/episode/1iT0OrmvL9b7czUNyxW7fD>

<sup>225</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/weaponized-healthcare-for-global>

<sup>226</sup> <https://www.kla.tv/27315>

<sup>227</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/kla.tv.island/videos/241349475603181/>

<sup>228</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3spjaz-intentional-killing-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-warfar.html>

<sup>229</sup> <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LetTheScienceSpeak-SLKW-100423:f>

<sup>230</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3qs5i4-weaponized-healthcare-and-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-.html>

<sup>231</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/Latypova-Watt-LetTheScienceSpeak-100423.mp3>

<sup>232</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeakSLatypovaIceland.pdf>

<sup>233</sup> <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeaksWattIceland.pdf>

<sup>234</sup> <https://sashalatyypova.substack.com/p/understanding-the-pandemic-legal>

<sup>235</sup> <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LatypovaPandemicLegalCageAdd:d>

**Nov. 10, 2023 - PDF compilations. And a note to paid subscribers and readers considering offering financial support.**

PDF compilations of Bailiwick News posts are linked below, for readers who want to save the material offline and/or print.

The PDF files compile supporting material and commentary on this synopsis from a January 2023 abstract for an academic paper:<sup>236</sup>

...Through gradual, covert statutory reclassification and program transfers, reinforced through Presidential Executive Orders and related executive branch declarations, and implemented through hundreds of regulatory amendments, the US Government's Chemical and Biological Warfare Program originally housed in the Department of Defense (DOD), became the Public Health Emergency [PHE]-Emergency Use Authorization [EUA]-Medical Countermeasures program housed in the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).

The bioterrorism program is now jointly operated by DOD, HHS, Department of Homeland Security, Department of State, most other US federal agencies and their subordinate departments, divisions, offices, authorities, enterprises, committees, advisory boards and employees, in collaboration with the World Health Organization, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, and other public, private and public-private hybrid institutions around the world...

PDF compilations and other materials are stored at Bailiwick News archives at Wordpress.<sup>237</sup>

- American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>238</sup> Timeline. (33 pages, converted to PDF Aug. 16, 2023)
- Legal History: American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>239</sup> Enabling statutes, regulations, executive orders, guidance documents, etc. (14 pages; May 2023 version)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 1-4 Jan to April<sup>240</sup> (190 pages)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 5-8 May to August<sup>241</sup> (187 pages)
- 2022 Bailiwick News Vol. 6 Issues 9-12 Sept to Dec<sup>242</sup> (214 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol. 7 Issues 1-4 Jan to April<sup>243</sup> (220 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol. 7 Issues 5-8 May to August<sup>244</sup> (106 pages)
- 2023 Bailiwick News Vol 7 Issues 9-10 September to October<sup>245</sup> (58 pages)

Note to paid subscribers:

Thank you for providing financial support for my research and writing work.

For a couple of months, I've noticed some irregularities in the payment processing system that connects subscriber bank and credit card accounts, to Stripe (the payment processor for Substack subscriptions), to writer bank accounts.

I've experienced these irregularities as a Substack subscriber providing financial support to other Substack writers, and also as a writer who earns income from reader support through the Substack platform.

Some of the funds readers are trying to provide to support Substack writers' work is getting through to the writers, and some of it is not.

---

<sup>236</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

<sup>237</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.wordpress.com/teleopolitics/>

<sup>238</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023.08.16-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

<sup>239</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

<sup>240</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-1-4-jan-to-april.pdf>

<sup>241</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-5-8-may-to-august.pdf>

<sup>242</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/03/2022-bailiwick-news-vol.-6-issues-9-12-sept-to-dec.pdf>

<sup>243</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023-bailiwick-news-vol-7-issues-1-4-jan-to-april.pdf>

<sup>244</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023-bailiwick-news-vol-7-issues-5-to-8-may-to-august.pdf>

<sup>245</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023-bailiwick-news-vol.-7-issues-9-to-10-september-to-october.pdf>



At a minimum, an agent with authority to block transactions is triggering 'fraud detection' and 'insufficient funds' protocols to block some transactions, when the payments are routine subscription payments that have successfully cleared for many previous months, and/or are payments for which the payer account has sufficient funds.

I don't know whether the agents engaged in this transaction-blocking activity work for Substack, Stripe, MasterCard, Visa, other financial services companies, or other entities (governmental or quasi-governmental).

I also don't know whether the funds whose transfer is blocked in this way are simply retained in the subscribers' bank accounts, or if those funds are diverted to third parties who are neither the readers trying to provide financial support to Substack writers, nor the writers who earn income from reader support. When it happened to me as a subscriber, the transaction was blocked and a temporary hold was put on the account until I went to the bank and confirmed the transaction was legitimate and had successfully cleared every month for more than a year, at which point the bank teller lifted the hold and the next monthly payment went through.

Due to the complexity of the transaction fee structures through which Substack, Stripe, Visa, Mastercard and other business entities take their cut for providing content-hosting, newsletter-distribution, and payment-processing services; the complexity of the financial reports made available by Stripe (batch processing, transaction timing, etc.); and my lack of forensic accounting skills, I don't have a good way to track what's happening to the money as it makes its way from individual subscriber accounts to writer accounts.

The most likely explanation is that this is another example of the clunky, pre-CDBC social credit system, more subtle than simply kicking people off of payment platforms entirely and shutting down bank accounts.

I lack time and interest to learn how to do forensic accounting, and I don't have sufficient trust in any other digital payment processors to want to set up new accounts elsewhere, so I'm not planning to pursue the matter further. Some of the funds readers are trying to provide to support my work is getting through, and some of it is not. I'm grateful to earn any income at all from this work.

I'm posting about it to let Bailiwick readers and paid subscribers know that it's happening, so that if you want to look into what's happening with your money for any of your paid Substack subscriptions, you can try to track things through your bank and credit card accounts and take whatever steps you think prudent to protect your financial property.

\* \* \*

**Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults.**

*Reply to an email about growing state interest in defending state populations against the federal government's public health emergency-predicated, armed biochemical invasions.*

Attaching a few key documents:

- Dec. 21, 2001 - Model State Emergency Health Powers Act<sup>246</sup> (draft template by Center for Law and the Public's Health at Georgetown and Johns Hopkins Universities, for the CDC, to assist National Governors Association, National Conference of State Legislatures, Association of State and Territorial Health Officials, and National Association of County and City Health Officials)
- Sept. 16, 2003 - Turning Point Collaborative Model State Public Health Act: A Tool for Assessing Public Health Laws<sup>247</sup>
- Aug. 15, 2007 - Turning Point Model State Public Health Act State Legislative Update Table<sup>248</sup> (report by Center for Law and the Public's Health at Georgetown and Johns Hopkins Universities)
- June 2012 - Network for Public Health Law Model State Emergency Health Powers Act Summary Matrix.<sup>249</sup>

In 2001, Lawrence Gostin, James Hodge and other public health lawyers developed a Model State Emergency Health Powers Act template.<sup>250</sup>

The template laid out, in several sections, how public health law lobbyists should use the fear momentum from 9/11 and the anthrax attacks to drive state laws into state codes that would concentrate unreviewable emergency management power to control people and property, into the state health officials' and law enforcement hands during declared "public health emergencies," identical to the mechanisms also put in place at the national and international levels.

Most state lawmakers and populations did not understand that these laws would be used to override and suspend constitutional and criminal law during outbreaks of common communicable diseases (such as colds and flus).

However, colds and flus were brought into the list of communicable diseases authorizing centralized government response through three Presidential Executive orders signed in 2003 (symptomatic SARS<sup>251</sup>), 2005 (symptomatic influenza<sup>252</sup>) and 2014 (asymptomatic SARS<sup>253</sup>).

If you only have time to read a few pages of the 2001 MSEHPA template,<sup>254</sup> read the outline from pages 2 to 5, because it lays out the sections that the enslavers and murderers sought to have the state legislators put into their state laws. At the same time, the public health law groups (centered at Georgetown, Johns Hopkins, Robert Wood Johnson and a few other institutions) ramped up their lobbying efforts in each state capital.

Over the next few years, most states passed at least a few of the provisions, and some states passed most or all of them.

---

<sup>246</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehpa-copy.pdf>

<sup>247</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2003.09.16-turning-point-mshpa-model-state-public-health-act.pdf>

<sup>248</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2007.08.15-georgetown-rwj-tracking-table-mshpa-turning-point-full-report-32-p.pdf>

<sup>249</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehpa-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>

<sup>250</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehpa-copy.pdf>

<sup>251</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2003-04-09/pdf/03-8832.pdf>

<sup>252</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2005-04-05/pdf/05-6907.pdf>

<sup>253</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2014-08-06/pdf/2014-18682.pdf>

<sup>254</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehpa-copy.pdf>

For example, in 2002, Florida and South Carolina lawmakers passed most of the provisions, codified at FSA 381.00315<sup>255</sup> and FSA 768.13<sup>256</sup> for Florida, and SCA 44-4-100<sup>257</sup> et seq (“Emergency Health Powers Act”) for South Carolina.

By 2012, the public health law lobbyists had prepared several reports tracking the progress of the campaign.

The column headers for the table in the June 2012 report<sup>258</sup> correspond to sections of the 2001 MSEHPA regarding definition of PHE; reporting requirements; how to declare a PHE at the state level; how to orchestrate suspension of other laws during PHEs; how to authorize state health and law enforcement officials' access to and control of people through isolation and quarantine; access to and control of facilities, property and health care supplies; forced treatments (including vaccinations); licensing of health care workers; and civil immunity under tort law for "Good Samaritans," defined as state or private actors providing health care services during emergencies.

This civil immunity can now be understood — through the Covid-19 lens 2020-present — as simply a license to kill, whether or not individual health care workers understand that the products they're using are biochemical weapons and the acts they're committing are assault, sterilization, torture and homicide.

The row titles list the US states in alphabetical order by two-letter abbreviation, and the table cells contain the citations for the laws adopted in each state as of June 2012.

The laws were generally put into four sections of state law: public health/health and human welfare sections; military, militia and emergency management sections; governor/executive authority sections; and civil tort sections. Some of the citations may have been renumbered since 2012, but I checked many of them last night and most are still numbered as they were in 2012.

The public health lawyers also maintain "policy surveillance" databases<sup>259</sup> that people in each state can use to get a sense of what's happened in the last couple of years.

The first priority, for any state lawmakers who understand what's truly happening (as contrasted with the false story presented by federal officials), is to introduce bills to repeal the public health emergency laws that their own legislatures adopted over the past few decades.

These bills can be very simply written, titled "An Act to Repeal [insert citation]..." with a "Findings" section that lays out what state lawmakers and people have learned in the last four years about federal falsification of data — especially cause of death coding fraud and diagnostic testing fraud — for the purpose of characterizing common communicable diseases (colds, flus, etc.) as "public health emergencies" justifying concentration of power and direct government control of persons and property to enable theft, sterilization, injury and homicide without constitutional, civil or criminal law interfering with the programs.

Bailiwick reporting and analysis of state and local medical martial law and preemption:

- Feb. 2, 2022 - January 19, 2017 Federal Register. US Health and Human Services final rulemaking, WHO International Health Regulations, and human liberty.
- March 17, 2022 - On the World Health Organization's current round of pandemic treaty negotiations. Preemption doctrine at the global level: America is already under stealth occupation.
- May 21, 2022 - On the federal government's plan to use force against American civilians
- July 23, 2022 - Why do local law enforcement officers side with hospitals and nursing homes in conflicts with patients, patients' family members and pastoral care providers?
- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- Oct. 5, 2022 - State-level Mini-Me government-run bioterrorism programs. Turning Point Initiative, Model State Emergency Health Powers Act and progeny.
- Nov. 3, 2022 - Is bodily trespass under medical pretexts constitutional?

---

<sup>255</sup> [http://www.leg.state.fl.us/statutes/index.cfm?App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&URL=0300-0399/0381/Sections/0381.00315.html](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&URL=0300-0399/0381/Sections/0381.00315.html)

<sup>256</sup> [http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App\\_mode=Display\\_Statute&URL=0700-0799/0768/Sections/0768.13.html](http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&URL=0700-0799/0768/Sections/0768.13.html)

<sup>257</sup> <https://www.scstatehouse.gov/code/t44c004.php>

<sup>258</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehpa-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>

<sup>259</sup> <https://lawatlas.org/topics>

- Nov. 4, 2022 - Forced internment on communicable disease and public health emergency pretexts. New York is the outlier in not already having pseudo-laws pseudo-authorizing death camps. By 2021, 48 state governments had already put them in place.
- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields. [See No. 7 on list of 11 responses I think are useful.]
- March 7, 2023 - How the biowarfare 'public health' sausage gets made at the state and local level [second section of post]
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real.
- April 19, 2023 - Deepen the backlash against public health. A rebuttal/reworking of an editorial by Lawrence O. Gostin and Sarah Wetter, published March 30, 2023 by *Science* journal.
- Sept. 28, 2023 - On urging county, municipal and regional law enforcement and health officials to defy orders to capture and kill people under public health emergency pretexts.
- Oct. 18, 2023 - There is never going to be another "deadly global pandemic." There have not been any in the past. The Monster has only devised means to produce the illusion of deadly global pandemics. And that's all he will ever be able to do.

\* \* \*

## Nov. 14, 2023 - Separation of powers, reservation of powers (federalism), and the PREP Act.

I've been reading Covid-times case law related to:

1) Constitutional **separation of powers** between the three distinct branches of the federal government — executive (President and administrative Cabinet secretaries and agencies); legislative (Congress); and judicial (federal district courts, circuit courts of appeals and Supreme Court); and

2) Constitutional federalism, or **reservation of powers** — powers "not delegated" by the States and the people to the federal government and powers not "prohibited by" the Constitution — to the States, under Amendment 10. The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.

\*

There are two main ways that the monsters working in and through the United Nations World Health Organization preemptively hobbled the US Constitution as embodied in American governing institutions, that would have interfered with the Covid-19 sequence of orchestrated lies and stopped the ongoing mass murder program.

One mechanism for the kneecapping of the Constitution is through the laws passed by Congress and signed by US presidents. More on those statutory mechanisms below.

The other main mechanism is through federal court decisions that have interpreted the Constitution expansively with regard to exercise of federal power, and narrowly with regard to exercise of State power.

Through his May 29, 2020 opinion in *South Bay Pentecostal Church v. Gavin Newsom, et al.*,<sup>260</sup> SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts issued a stand-down order to block all federal courts from reviewing federal and state exercise of executive and legislative power for constitutional soundness.

Justice Roberts cited a 1985 case, *Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority et al.*,<sup>261</sup> to support his argument:

...Where those broad limits [on latitude to act for "the safety and health of the people"] are not exceeded, they should not be subject to second-guessing by an "unelected federal judiciary," which lacks the background, competence, and expertise to assess public health and is not accountable to the people...

More on *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* and *Garcia v. SAMTA* to come.

Bailiwick reporting and short analyses of *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* and Congressional abdication/executive usurpation of Constitutional authority listed below.

\*

On the statutory side, the Constitutional damage was mostly inflicted at 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7), (8) and (9): provisions added to the Public Health Service Act of 1944 in 2005 through the PREP Act.

For background:

The "public health emergency" section (PHSA 319, 42 USC 247d) was added to the PHSA in July 1983. The 1983 Congressional act introduced the category of "public health emergency" to the collection of national circumstances (such as state of war) authorizing overrides of constitutional law, civil tort law and criminal law.

---

<sup>260</sup> [https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044\\_pok0.pdf](https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf)

<sup>261</sup> <https://tile.loc.gov/storage-services/service/ll/usrep/usrep469/usrep469528/usrep469528.pdf>

PUBLIC HEALTH EMERGENCIES.

(a) EMERGENCIES.—If the Secretary determines, after consultation with the Director of the National Institutes of Health, the Administrator of the Alcohol, Drug Abuse, and Mental Health Administration, the Commissioner of the Food and Drug Administration, or the Director of the Centers for Disease Control, that—

- (1) a disease or disorder presents a public health emergency; or
- (2) a public health emergency, including significant outbreaks of infectious diseases or bioterrorist attacks, otherwise exists,

the Secretary may take such action as may be appropriate to respond to the public health emergency, including making grants and entering into contracts and conducting and supporting investigations into the cause, treatment, or prevention of a disease or disorder described in paragraph (1).

The act was very short, just over one page,<sup>262</sup> and the second part appropriated \$30 million for a Public Health Emergencies Fund: the slush fund of money to support HHS Secretary "action."

The only oversight provision in the act was a requirement that the HHS Secretary provide annual, retrospective reports to the House Energy and Commerce Committee and the Senate Labor and Human Resources Committee.

\*

In 2013, the HHS Secretary authority to make a "determination" about the existence of a public health emergency was also added to the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA Section 564 = 21 USC 360bbb-3) through the Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Reauthorization Act (PAHPRA Act), to connect the **event** "determination" to the HHS power to deploy "Emergency Use Authorized" **products** and platforms:

21 USC 360bbb-3(b) = FDCA 564(b).

DECLARATION OF EMERGENCY OR THREAT JUSTIFYING EMERGENCY AUTHORIZED USE.—

(1) IN GENERAL.—The [HHS] Secretary may make a declaration that the circumstances exist justifying the authorization under this subsection for a product on the basis of—

(A) a determination by the Secretary of Homeland Security that there is a domestic emergency, or a significant potential for a domestic emergency, involving a heightened risk of attack with a biological, chemical, radiological, or nuclear agent or agents;

(B) a determination by the Secretary of Defense that there is a military emergency, or a significant potential for a military emergency, involving a heightened risk to United States military forces, including personnel operating under the authority of title 10 or title 50, United States Code, of attack with—

- (i) a biological, chemical, radiological, or nuclear agent or agents; or
- (ii) an agent or agents that may cause, or are otherwise associated with, an imminently life-threatening and specific risk to United States military forces;

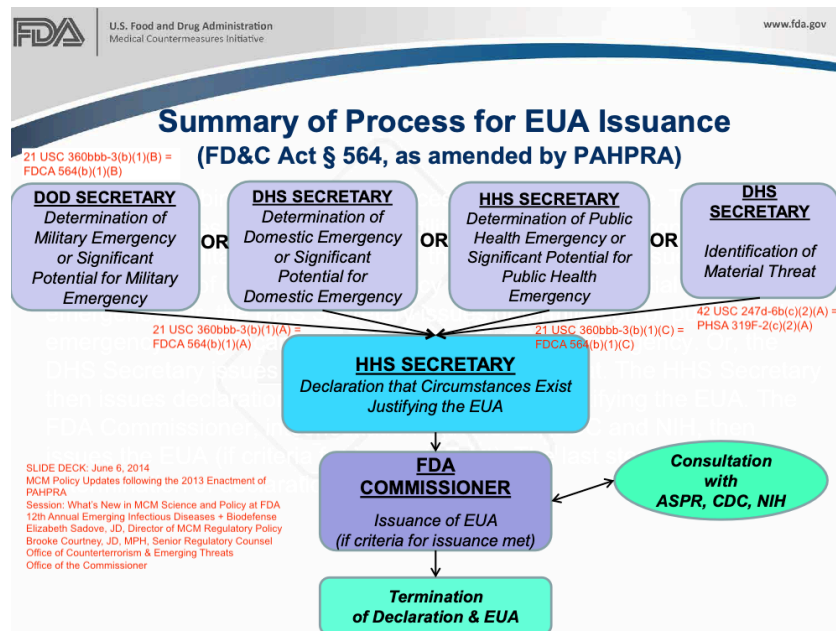
(C) a determination by the [HHS] Secretary that there is a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad, and that involves a biological, chemical,

---

<sup>262</sup> <https://uscode.house.gov/statutes/pl/98/49.pdf>

radiological, or nuclear agent or agents, or a disease or condition that may be attributable to such agent or agents; or

(D) the identification of a material threat pursuant to section 319F-2 of the Public Health Service Act sufficient to affect national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad. [42 USC 247d-6b(c)(2)(A)]



Then-HHS Secretary Alex Azar invoked and exercised his power under 21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(1)(C), in his Feb. 4, 2020 *Notice of Determination of Public Health Emergency and Declaration* that "circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use of in vitro diagnostics," a reference to PCR and other Covid-19 testing products. 85 FR 7316<sup>263</sup>.

Also effective Feb. 4, 2020, (signed March 10, 2020, published March 17, 2020, 85 FR 15198<sup>264</sup>), as amended (signed June 4, 2020, published June 8, 2020, 85 FR 35100<sup>265</sup>) was Azar's *Declaration Under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness [PREP] Act for Medical Countermeasures Against Covid-19*, invoking and exercising HHS Secretary power to exempt all the people involved in medical countermeasures [biochemical weapons] development, manufacture, distribution and use, from legal liability for their actions (PHSA 319F-3 = 42 USC 247d-6d), and to divert all injury and death claimants into the dead-end Countermeasures Injury Compensation Program (CICP), (PHSA 319F-4 = 42 USC 247d-6e.)

\*

The PREP Act, passed on Dec. 30, 2005, is where Congress and President George W. Bush made more explicit, the intentional dismantling of the constitutional principles of both separation of powers and federalism (reservation of powers to the states).

Congress and President Bush stripped Congress of its authority to oversee or terminate emergency declarations and determinations made unilaterally by the HHS Secretary; stripped federal courts of their authority to review or nullify declarations and determinations; and stripped states, tribes, and municipalities (political subdivisions of states) of their authority to apply their own constitutions and laws to the declarations, determinations, products and uses directed by the HHS Secretary as part of the federal executive branch.

<sup>263</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-02-07/pdf/2020-02496.pdf>

<sup>264</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-03-17/pdf/2020-05484.pdf>

<sup>265</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-hhs-prep-act-amendment-2-qualified-pandemic-epidemic-products-limit-harm-otherwise-caused-signed-2020.06.04-85-fr-35100.pdf>

42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1) = PHS 319F-3(b)(1)

DECLARATION BY SECRETARY. (1) AUTHORITY TO ISSUE DECLARATION.

Subject to paragraph (2) [list of declaration contents], if the Secretary makes a determination that a disease or other health condition or other threat to health constitutes a public health emergency, or that there is a credible risk that the disease, condition, or threat may in the future constitute such an emergency, the Secretary may make a declaration, through publication in the Federal Register, recommending, under conditions as the Secretary may specify, the manufacture, testing, development, distribution, administration, or use of one or more covered countermeasures, and stating that subsection (a) is in effect with respect to the activities so recommended.

42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7) = PHS 319F-3(b)(7)

JUDICIAL REVIEW. No court of the United States, or of any State, shall have subject matter jurisdiction to review, whether by mandamus or otherwise, any action by the Secretary under this subsection.

42 USC 247d-6d (b)(8) = PHS 319F-3(b)(8)

PREEMPTION OF STATE LAW. During the effective period of a declaration under subsection (b), or at any time with respect to conduct undertaken in accordance with such declaration, no State or political subdivision of a State may establish, enforce, or continue in effect with respect to a covered countermeasure any provision of law or legal requirement that—

(A) is different from, or is in conflict with, any requirement applicable under this section; and

(B) relates to the design, development, clinical testing or investigation, formulation, manufacture, distribution, sale, donation, purchase, marketing, promotion, packaging, labeling, licensing, use, any other aspect of safety or efficacy, or the prescribing, dispensing, or administration by qualified persons of the covered countermeasure, or to any matter included in a requirement applicable to the covered countermeasure under this section or any other provision of this Act, or under the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act.

42 USC 247d-6d (b)(9) = PHS 319F-3(b)(9)

REPORT TO CONGRESS. Within 30 days after making a declaration under paragraph (1), the Secretary shall submit to the appropriate committees of the Congress a report that provides an explanation of the reasons for issuing the declaration and the reasons underlying the determinations of the Secretary with respect to paragraph (2). Within 30 days after making an amendment under paragraph (4), the Secretary shall submit to such committees a report that provides the reasons underlying the determination of the Secretary to make the amendment.

\*

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- June 9, 2021 - Courts, judges, constitutions, lawsuits and evidence are no longer a plausible bulwark against tyranny. “A couple of months ago, Stacey Rudin and Michael Senger commented on Twitter about Chief Justice John Roberts comment in a California case, [South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom] that appointed judges should not second guess elected executives and legislatures, on the “reasoning” because the elected representatives are closer to the people. Senger and Rudin speculated that Justice Roberts was thereby signaling all of the federal and state courts to quietly dismiss or stall civil liberties cases, to protect the lockdowns from judicial review and protect the lockdown government officials from effective accountability.”
- April 7, 2022 - Responding to Steve Kirsch, James Roguski and others. World War Biochemistry has been underway for decades, key battle won by World Health Organization silently in January 2020.
- April 7, 2022 - Re: “judicially-unreviewable.”



- April 22, 2022 - Administrative Procedures Act v. Public Health Service Act. USDC Middle Florida ruling in Health Freedom Defense Fund v. Biden opens window into key separation of powers issue of the American biomedical police state established Jan. 31, 2020.
- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionalsists from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God. — “The federal courts have been offline for Constitutional issues related to government’s Covid mitigation measures since May 2020, when SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts used his opinion in *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* to direct federal judges to refuse to review executive and legislative acts undertaken in the context of the declared public emergency. The federal judges have complied, including multiple instances of SCOTUS justices refusing appeals of constitutional cases without explanation.”
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power.

\* \* \*

**Nov. 15, 2023 - Read-aloud: Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit System, dissent by Justice Lewis Powell (US Supreme Court, 1985)**

Podcast recording.<sup>266</sup>

Supreme Court decisions, for those who want to read along.

- Feb. 19, 1985 - Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority et al<sup>267</sup> - Dissent starts at p. 557.
- May 29, 2020 - South Bay Pentecostal Church v. Gavin Newsom, et al<sup>268</sup>

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Nov. 14, 2023 - Separation of powers, reservation of powers (federalism), and the PREP Act.<sup>269</sup>

---

<sup>266</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/read-aloud-garcia-v-san-antonio-metropolitan>

<sup>267</sup> <https://tile.loc.gov/storage-services/service/ll/usrep/usrep469/usrep469528/usrep469528.pdf>

<sup>268</sup> [https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044\\_pok0.pdf](https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf)

<sup>269</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/separation-of-powers-reservation>

**Nov. 17, 2023 - For those working at the state and county level in the United States.**

Bailiwick readers interested in pushing for Tenth Amendment remedies may find it useful to focus on two tasks:

1. Helping current state and county lawmakers identify the public health emergency laws already on state books as of June 2012,<sup>270</sup> and any additional, related laws passed since 2012 that should be repealed by the current legislature; and
2. Helping current state and county lawmakers understand that the events presented as “deadly global pandemics” to justify the initial adoption of those state- and county-level laws and the current expansion push, were not deadly global pandemics at all, which are not biologically possible, but were only facsimiles of deadly global pandemics combined with extensive state and county indoctrination programs (federally-funded and directed) to ensure that health care workers and law enforcement officers would respond to linguistic-legal cues (federal claims about the existence of a 'public health emergency') with programmed authoritarian behaviors (lockdown, testing, distancing and masking orders, programs and enforcement), so that people would submit to biochemical weapons labeled as treatments and vaccines (maximum lethality with maximum deniability) as the compliance conditions under which lockdown, testing, distancing and masking programs would be reduced.

\*

Legislative acts to repeal the 'public health emergency' management laws at the state and county level — and thus break key links in the chain of legal authority enabling the killing programs — will include a 'findings' section, laying out the web of lies as spun by federal public health officials led by HHS Secretaries Alex Azar (2020-2021) and Xavier Becerra (2021-present):

The 'findings' sections will include summaries of

- Federal government subordination to UN-WHO International Health Regulations on 'public health emergencies;' American implementing statutes, regulations and programs; and prohibitions on legislative and judicial oversight (1944-present)
- Federal government execution of the Model State Emergency Health Powers Act lobbying campaign at the state level (2001-present), driving the 'public health emergency' fraud into state law in all 50 states and District of Columbia
- State and county LEO and public health emergency indoctrination programs (federally-funded and directed)
- Falsified case-fatality-rate data
- Falsified diagnostic data program (PCR tests and “dashboards”)
- Falsified safety and efficacy data for off-label use of existing medications
- Federally-incentivized/directed hospital ICD-10 medical coding fraud
- Federally-incentivized/directed hospital homicide/Remdesivir protocols
- Federally-incentivized/directed cause-of-death and all-cause-mortality data fraud
- Falsified clinical drug/device/biologics development/clinical trial procedures and records
- Falsified FDA regulatory authorization/approval compliance procedures and records
- Falsified FDA manufacturing compliance/contamination control procedures and records
- Falsified CDC safety monitoring procedures and records (VAERS, V-safe)

The process of helping lawmakers understand that the entire story told by Azar, Becerra and other federal government officials has been a lie, will be difficult and time-consuming.

People do not find it pleasant to realize they've been thoroughly deceived, especially when they and their loved ones have been poisoned because of the lies, and when their loved ones have died or will die prematurely because of the lies.

---

<sup>270</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehpa-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>  
Bailiwick News - September to December 2023 - Written and compiled by Katherine Watt. kgwatt@protonmail.com

And there is a lot of political pressure being brought to bear from the other side, as the killers work to use the momentum and fear generated by the Covid-19 story, to add more layers of legal cover for the crimes they are committing now and intend to commit in the future.

They frame the story as “the world got surprised by a deadly global pandemic, and the legal tools weren’t strong enough, so they must be strengthened so the world can be better prepared for the next one.”

However, events in peoples' lives — observable illness and death corresponding with vaccination-status, and memory of the actual experience most people have had throughout their lives recovering from ordinary colds and flus, including since 2020 — help to make the case, and will make the case stronger as time passes.

Distrust and suspicion of federal government motives and programs are growing, and that has to happen for the state and county political remedies to become more politically feasible.

#### Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults.

\* \* \*

#### **Nov. 20, 2023 - Interview with Bruce de Torres.**

Nov. 18, 2023 - Katherine Watt on Worldstage with Bruce de Torres<sup>271</sup> (55 min, TNT Radio/Podbean)

Also on Spotify; Amazon; Apple; Google

Pray the Rosary.

---

<sup>271</sup> <https://tntradiolive.podbean.com/e/katherine-watt-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres-19-november-2023/>

## Nov. 29, 2023 - The Oracle of the Dog. G.K. Chesterton writing in the early 1920s.

Among his many other works, G.K. Chesterton wrote a series of short stories featuring Father Brown, a Roman Catholic priest and amateur detective. The stories have been adapted for television by BBC,<sup>272</sup> with Mark Williams (the actor who portrayed Arthur Weasley in the Harry Potter movies) playing the role of Father Brown.

I've been reading a collection of Father Brown stories as part of an attempt to read and think about things other than the legalized global killing fields of Covid-times and the daily deluge of false and misleading reporting and commentary on so many current events and orchestrated geopolitical crises.

Chesterton was an incisive observer of the human condition, and human behavior, and the historical developments of his own time, and how they might further develop in the future. So reading his work is not so much providing a rest from the weight of present-tense things, as an opening of different perspectives on them.

Below is an excerpt from *The Oracle of the Dog*, a short story Chesterton published in *Nash's Pall Mall Magazine* sometime between 1923 and 1925.

For context, Father Brown has just finished explaining the solution to the murder mystery to another character (Fiennes) who held a different theory of the case. The case evidence included the unusual behavior of a dog during a walk along a beach, fetching sticks thrown into the ocean, and the dog's frustration after one of the sticks disappeared before he could get to it.

The passage is interesting and applicable to those of us living and working in the world right now. We are living within a superstition-based, de-rationalized, pseudo-fictionalized society much like the one Chesterton described. Through Covid, it's become much easier to see that most of what governments and newspapers have been telling people for a century or so has been false: weaponized information used to simultaneously obscure and fake-justify the utterly unjustifiable.

In addition to praying the Rosary, I also urge readers to disengage as much as possible from the internet and from smartphones, because they are the primary oculo-mechanical devices by which the government+media mesmerists project their diabolical illusions.

I'm thankful for readers, and I plan to continue writing and publishing online for as long as Substack is a viable publishing platform, trying to offer information that may be useful to readers who want to recognize and understand deceptions, and — by seeing through the lies — re-orient themselves and respond appropriately to reality. My publishing rate is likely to slow down to roughly one post per week. (Back issues are available in PDF format<sup>273</sup> and the 2022 and 2023 volumes can be used as study guides for understanding the legal kill box.) I also plan to continue using email as a communications tool for as long as it's viable, to help support litigation and legislation to strip off the deceptive legal overlays and stop the financial-biomedical cull programs.

But to whatever extent people read less of my work, or stop reading it entirely, because they get offline and try to live in their immediate physical and social surroundings more fully, I'll be glad and grateful for that too.

\*

### The Oracle of the Dog, excerpt:

...Fiennes nodded, gazing thoughtfully into space. His mind seemed to have drifted back to a less practical part of the narrative.

"It's queer," he said, "that the dog really was in the story after all."

"The dog could almost have told you the story, if he could talk," said the priest. "All I complain of is that because he couldn't talk, you made up his story for him, and made him talk with the tongues of men and angels. It's part of

---

<sup>272</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Father\\_Brown\\_\(2013\\_TV\\_series\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Father_Brown_(2013_TV_series))

<sup>273</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.wordpress.com/teleopolitics/>

something I've noticed more and more in the modern world, appearing in all sorts of newspaper rumours and conversational catchwords; something that's arbitrary without being authoritative.

People readily swallow the untested claims of this, that, or the other. It's drowning all your old rationalism and scepticism; it's coming in like a sea; and the name of it is superstition."

He stood up abruptly, his face heavy with a sort of frown, and went on talking almost as if he were alone.

"It's the first effect of not believing in God that you lose your common sense, and can't see things as they are. Anything that anybody talks about, and says there's a good deal in it, extends itself indefinitely like a vista in a nightmare. And if a dog is an omen and a cat is a mystery and a pig is a mascot and a beetle is a scarab, calling up all the menagerie of polytheism from Egypt and old India; Dog Anubis and great green-eyed Pasht and all the holy howling Bulls of Bashan; reeling back to the bestial gods of the beginning, escaping into elephants and snakes and crocodiles; and all because you are frightened of four words: 'He was made Man.'"

\* \* \*

**Nov. 29, 2023 - Sasha Latypova interviewed by Willem Engel: FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.**

Excellent new video discussion:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.<sup>274</sup> (42 min, WillDoFreedom.) Sasha Latypova, Willem Engel. Also on Rumble.<sup>275</sup>

---

<sup>274</sup> <https://willdofreedom.com/videos/fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs/>

<sup>275</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

## Nov. 30, 2023 - Model Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act: Tennessee HB726

New interview:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - Sasha Latypova on World Stage with Bruce De Torres.<sup>276</sup> (55 min, TNTRadio/Podbean, Apple<sup>277</sup>, Substack<sup>278</sup>, other podcast platforms.)

### Model Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act

More state lawmakers are becoming aware of the multi-front federal government biomedical attacks on states and the people who live in them,

The federal assault is being carried out under federal kill box laws,<sup>279</sup> and also under state-level Model State Emergency Health Powers Act provisions, which should be repealed by each and every state legislature nationwide.

State lawmakers can also nullify unconstitutional federal laws and render those illegitimate federal laws unenforceable within their state borders.

Tennessee lawmakers have produced a template bill establishing procedures for nullification of federal acts including statutes, regulations, agency orders, and executive orders:

- March 3, 2023 - Rep. Bud Hulse in Tennessee understands the scale of the Constitutional crisis, and what states can and should do to respond. Tennessee House Bill 726 - Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act<sup>280</sup>

Introduced in January 2023, Tennessee House Bill 726 was tabled in March 2023,<sup>281</sup> but gained more sponsors as of August 2023. A companion Tennessee Senate bill, SB1092 was voted down in committee in March 2023.<sup>282</sup>

With growing public understanding and pressure on lawmakers, nullification bills can be pushed through in Tennessee and all other US states.

Karen Bracken of Tennessee TN Citizens for State Sovereignty (TNCSS)<sup>283</sup> publishes a Substack tracking campaign progress, including an introductory post:

- May 16, 2023 - Introduction to "TN Citizens for State Sovereignty" (TNCSS)<sup>284</sup>

Below is the text of the latest (August 2023) draft of the House bill, which can be used as a template and adapted for other state legislators to introduce and move toward enactment, citing founding documents, the US Constitution and the corresponding provisions of their own state constitutions for authority.

- Aug. 21, 2023 Draft - Tennessee House Bill 0726<sup>285</sup> (PDF)
- Aug. 21, 2023 Draft - Tennessee House Bill 0726<sup>286</sup> (Word)

---

<sup>276</sup> <https://tntradiolive.podbean.com/e/sasha-latypova-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres-26-november-2023/>

<sup>277</sup> <https://podcasts.apple.com/us/podcast/sasha-latypova-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres/id1608457377?i=1000636522715>

<sup>278</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/podcast-discussion-with-bruce-de>

<sup>279</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

<sup>280</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/rep-bud-hulse-in-tennessee-understands>

<sup>281</sup> <https://legiscan.com/TN/bill/HB0726/2023>

<sup>282</sup> <https://legiscan.com/TN/bill/SB1092/2023>

<sup>283</sup> <https://open.substack.com/pub/tncss>

<sup>284</sup> <https://tncss.substack.com/p/introduction-to-tn-citizens-for-state>

<sup>285</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.08.21-tennessee-hb0726-draft.pdf>

<sup>286</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.08.21-draft-tn-hb-0726.docx>

## Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act

HOUSE BILL 726 — AN ACT to amend Tennessee Code Annotated, Title 3 and Title 4, relative to nullification.

BE IT ENACTED BY THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE STATE OF TENNESSEE:

SECTION 1. Tennessee Code Annotated, Title 4, is amended by adding Sections 2 through 13 as a new chapter.

SECTION 2. This chapter is known and may be cited as the "Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act."

SECTION 3. The general assembly makes the following findings:

(1) Article I, Section 1 of the Constitution of Tennessee (All power is inherent in the people) declares: "That all power is inherent in the people, and all free governments are founded on their authority, and instituted for their peace, safety, and happiness; for the advancement of those ends they have at all times, an unalienable and indefeasible right to alter, reform, or abolish the government in such manner as they may think proper.";

(2) Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution of Tennessee (Doctrine of nonresistance condemned) declares: "That government being instituted for the common benefit, the doctrine of nonresistance against arbitrary power and oppression is absurd, slavish, and destructive of the good and happiness of mankind.";

(3) When "We the People" ordained and established the Constitution of the United States of America, the people and the states granted only specific, limited powers to the federal government, with those areas of federal powers being enumerated in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution of the United States;

(4) Articles I, II, and III of the Constitution of the United States, respectively, vest the legislative, executive, and judicial powers to and within separate branches of the federal government (horizontal separation of powers), such that lawmaking powers are vested only in the legislative branch of the United States congress, that enforcement powers are vested only in the executive branch (president and executive agencies), and that judicial powers are vested only in the judicial branch (supreme court of the United States and other inferior federal courts created by the United States congress);

(5) This horizontal separation of powers in the Constitution of the United States reflects the understanding that our federal founding fathers had derived from both scripture and experience that sinful man could not be trusted to always be virtuous and public-minded, and as such, they did not want undue power to be combined in any branch of government where, if left unchecked, it could become tyrannical;

(6) Nothing in the Constitution of the United States permits congress to delegate or confer any lawmaking power to any other branch of government, because it has no enumerated powers to create lawmakers. When the president and federal courts are vested, respectively, with the executive and judicial powers, neither of those branches are granted general powers of lawmaking. Therefore, no person, agency, or department of any other branch of the federal government, not even the supreme court or the president of the United States, has any lawmaking power under the Constitution of the United States;

(7) In Article I, Section 7, paragraph 2 of the Constitution of the United States, the text describes how federal laws are to be made. Bills must be passed by both houses of congress and then approved by the president (or by a presidential veto by congress). This is the only method of lawmaking under the Constitution of the United States. Thus, contrary to popular opinion, federal executive orders, federal agency rules and regulations, and federal court opinions are not laws at all, and they are certainly not settled law or the supreme law of the land. Instead, any action by the executive branch or the judicial branch that purports to be law, or that purports to be treated as law, is a usurpation of powers not delegated to it;

(8) It is not uncommon for congress and the federal executive branch to erroneously elevate federal court opinions to the status of "law," sometimes even regarding court opinions as having amended the language of the Constitution of the United States;

- (9) It is not uncommon for congress and the federal courts to erroneously elevate federal executive orders to the status of "law," sometimes even regarding executive orders as having amended the language of the Constitution of the United States;
- (10) The principle of "separation of powers" is so innately representative of a republican form of government that the Constitution of Tennessee (Article II, Sections 1 and 2) upholds and reinforces this principle of horizontal "separation of powers" within the three departments of our Tennessee state government;
- (11) When creating a federal government by ratifying the Constitution of the United States, the people and the states also designed a second, and more important, "separation of powers," that being a vertical separation of powers between the superior sovereign states and the inferior federal government;
- (12) A vertical "separation of powers" was explicitly set out in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution of the United States, wherein only limited, enumerated, lawmaking powers were granted to the federal government;
- (13) This vertical "separation of powers" was also incorporated into the United States bill of rights, whereby (a) in the first amendment, congress was specifically denied lawmaking power within those fields listed in the first amendment; (b) in the ninth amendment, the federal government was specifically prohibited from interfering with rights not mentioned in the Constitution of the United States; and (c) in the tenth amendment, the federal government was specifically denied powers not delegated to it in the Constitution of the United States;
- (14) This vertical "separation of powers" was generally well-known by the people and the states, and was known and respected by the federal government, for over one hundred (100) years of our nation's history, but the principle has in more recent decades been first disregarded, and subsequently even disbelieved, as if the federal government was supreme in all areas and was unlimited in its jurisdiction. Whether this shift in jurisprudence was intentional or accidental, active or passive, the shift is nevertheless not supported by the Constitution of the United States, by the laws of the United States, or by the constitutions of any of the sovereign states. The shift is thus an illegal usurpation of the Constitution of the United States, of the various state constitutions, and of the unalienable rights of the people;
- (15) Any federal action that violates the horizontal "separation of powers" imposed by the Constitution of the United States, or that exceeds the jurisdictional limits imposed by the vertical "separation of powers," is therefore void, since the Constitution of the United States is the supreme law of the land;
- (16) "[A] law repugnant to the Constitution is void." An act of congress repugnant to the Constitution of the United States cannot become a law. The Constitution supersedes all other laws and the individual's rights shall be liberally enforced in favor of him, the clearly intended and expressly designated beneficiary. *Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. 137 (1803);
- (17) "An unconstitutional law is void and is as no law. An offense created by it is not crime. A conviction under it is not merely erroneous but is illegal and void and cannot be used as a legal cause of imprisonment." *Ex parte Siebold*, 100 U.S. 371 (1879);
- (18) "An unconstitutional act is not law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; it creates no office; it is, in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed." *Norton v. Shelby County*, 118 U.S. 425 (1886);
- (19) "Where rights secured by the Constitution are involved, there can be no rule-making or legislation which would abrogate them." *Miranda v. Arizona*, 384 U.S. 436 (1966);
- (20) As Thomas Jefferson explained in the Kentucky Resolution of 1798: "When- so-ever the [Federal] government assumes undelegated power, its acts are unauthoritative, void and of no force." He added, "Where powers are assumed which have not been delegated, a nullification of the act is the remedy. That every state has a natural right and duty in cases not within [the authority of the Constitution]... to nullify of their own authority all assumptions of powers by others within their own states boundaries." The Constitution of the United States binds



federal lawmakers by oath to support the Constitution, and when they fail to do so, the rightful remedy is for states to nullify their usurpations and to declare their acts void;

(21) Every constitutional officeholder, whether local, state, or federal, must first know and understand these important constitutional limitations of power, and thereafter, must determine individually how best to defend the rights of the people and to fulfill the oath of office. As illustrative of this principle, in 1832, Tennessee's own Andrew Jackson, as president, vetoed a bill to recharter the Bank of the United States. President Jackson opposed the bank's political power and financial influence, but his veto was based substantially on constitutional grounds, notwithstanding the judgment of prior presidents and congress, not to mention the supreme court's decision upholding the bank's validity. President Jackson argued that the "separation of powers" principle meant that none of the branches of the federal government can pretend to have exclusive or supreme right to settle constitutional differences of opinion among them, since each public officer who takes an oath to support the Constitution swears that he will support it as he understands it, and not as it is understood by others. He further said the opinion of judges has no more authority over congress than the opinion of congress has over judges, and on that point, the president is independent of both of them;

(22) President Andrew Jackson's veto illustrates that every officeholder must reach an independent judgment about the jurisdictional scope of the federal government under the Constitution of the United States and must thereafter act consistently on those judgments;

(23) The Constitution of the United States assures the people and the states that their respective rights and powers will be respected by the federal government;

(24) Each member of the general assembly shall, before they proceed to business, take an oath or affirmation to support the Constitution of Tennessee, and of the United States, and also the following oath: "I \_\_\_\_\_do solemnly swear (or affirm) that as a member of this General Assembly, I will, in all appointments, vote without favor, affection, partiality, or prejudice; and that I will not propose or assent to any bill, vote, or resolution, which shall appear to me injurious to the people, or consent to any act or thing, whatever, that shall have a tendency to lessen or abridge their rights and privileges, as declared by the Constitution of this state." (Tennessee Constitution, Article X, Section 2);

(25) The people are the ultimate source of human governmental power under our constitutions, and the states, through their elected officers, are dutybound to fulfill their oath of office to preserve the rights of the people, it is therefore long overdue, and therefore urgently necessary, for this state to prescribe the manner in which, under the authority of the Constitutions of the United States and of Tennessee, the people's rights and the state's sovereignty may be asserted as against federal officeholders, whether individually or collectively; and

(26) This act is written to aid the people and the government of this state in the implementation and enforcement of the various provisions of the Constitution of the United States that expressly limit federal power and federal jurisdiction, and in furtherance of the rights of the people as set forth in Article I, Section 1 and Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution of Tennessee.

#### SECTION 4. As used in this chapter:

(1) "Federal action" includes federal law; a federal agency rule, policy, or standard; an executive order of the president of the United States; an order or decision of a federal court; and the making or enforcing of a treaty; and

(2) "Unconstitutional federal action" means a federal action enacted, adopted, or implemented without authority specifically delegated to the federal government by the people and the states through the United States Constitution.

SECTION 5. This chapter contemplates the review of any federal action to determine whether the action is an unconstitutional federal action. When evaluating a federal action, the general assembly shall consider the plain reading and reasoning of the text of the United States Constitution and the understood definitions at the time of the framing and construction of the Constitution by the framers before making a final declaration of constitutionality, as demonstrated by:

- (1) The ratifying debates in the several states;
- (2) The understanding of the leading participants at the constitutional convention;
- (3) The understanding of the doctrine in question by the constitutions of the several states in existence at the time the United States Constitution was adopted;
- (4) The understanding of the United States Constitution by the first United States congress;
- (5) The opinions of the first chief justice of the United States supreme court;
- (6) The background understanding of the doctrine in question under the English Constitution of the time; and
- (7) The statements of support for natural law and natural rights by the framers and the philosophers admired by the framers.

SECTION 6. It is declared that federal laws, federal executive actions, and federal court opinions must comply with the jurisdictional limitations of the United States Constitution. It is further declared that any federal action outside the enumerated powers set forth in the United States Constitution are in violation of the peace and safety of the people of this state, and therefore, said acts are declared void and must be resisted.

SECTION 7. The proper manner of resistance is a state action of nullification of the federal action.

SECTION 8.

(a) Nullification is the process whereby this state makes an official declaration that:

- (1) A specific federal action has exceeded the prescribed authority under the United States Constitution;
- (2) That said action, as being *ultra vires*, will not be recognized as valid within the bounds of this state;
- (3) That said action, as being *ultra vires*, is null and void in this state;
- (4) That an officeholder, agency, or government employee, whether state, county, or city, serving under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee shall not assist in any attempted enforcement of said federal action; and
- (5) That state or local funds collected under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee shall not be used to assist in any attempted enforcement of said federal action.

(b) The general assembly has sole authority to prescribe the crimes, penalties, fines, or other consequences of the violation of a bill of nullification by any person found within the boundary of this state. Said consequences must be specified in the bill of nullification before a final vote is taken on its passage.

SECTION 9. State nullification of federal action may be accomplished in any of the following ways:

- (1) The governor may, by the governor's own executive authority, issue an executive order nullifying the same, whereby all executive departments of the state are bound by said order;
- (2) Any member of the general assembly may introduce a bill of nullification in the general assembly. For any such proposed bill of nullification, the bill is not subject to debate or passage in committees, and proceeds directly to the floor of each house, where said bill shall, within five (5) legislative days, be scheduled for debate on the floor of each house, and thereafter, within three (3) legislative days after the debate is closed, shall be presented for a roll call vote on each floor. The bill, if passed in the same manner as other general law, has the force and effect of

law, and becomes effective immediately upon enactment. The time constraints listed in this subdivision (2) may be changed by majority vote of any house of subsequent general assemblies;

(3) Any court operating under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee may render a finding or a holding of nullification in any case of which it otherwise has proper venue and jurisdiction, wherein the parties to said case will, upon final judgment, be bound thereby in the same manner as in other cases;

(4) Any combination of ten (10) counties and municipalities may, through the action of the executive or through the action of a majority of the governing legislative body, submit a petition of nullification to the speaker of the house of representatives, with a copy to the office of the attorney general and reporter, and upon satisfactory proof that said petitions are valid, the speaker of the house of representatives shall proceed to introduce the bill and follow the same methods and protocols as described in subdivision (2); and

(5) The signed petitions of two thousand (2,000) registered voters of this state may submit a petition of nullification to the speaker of the house of representatives, with a copy to the office of the attorney general and reporter, and upon satisfactory proof that said signatures are valid, the speaker of the house of representatives shall proceed to introduce the bill and follow the same methods and protocols as described in subdivision (2). Said voter petitions must not be submitted individually, but said petitions must be coordinated and compiled in batches, by county of voter registration, of not less than twenty-five (25) voters per county in a bundled batch.

SECTION 10. Before conducting a roll call vote on the floor of each house of the general assembly, the several committees of the general assembly may debate any bill of nullification, express its approval or disapproval, and add any penalty for violations of the bill. The results of all committee actions, as well as the result of the roll call vote on each house floor, shall be published in the official records of each house and disseminated to the people in the same manner as with other bills.

SECTION 11. The procedures contained in this chapter are available to challenge any federal action, whether said action is past, present, or future. A bill of nullification must not be rejected because of any perceived statute of limitation or because said federal action was taken in the distant past. Any federal action may be considered, or reconsidered, as the people or their representatives may think proper.

SECTION 12. Regarding the same federal action, a bill of nullification must not be considered by the general assembly more than once each year. If said bill fails, then it may be considered again in any succeeding year, but not more than once per year. If said bill passes, then the provisions of Section 8 become the law of this state.

SECTION 13. Formal pleadings or petitions are not required for a bill of nullification. It is sufficient if the pleading or petition is in substantially the form as set forth below:

*Petition for Action Under the "Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act."*

Regarding your claim that the federal government has exceeded its authority under the U.S. Constitution, please list the following:

1. Date or Year of federal action:
2. Identify the federal branch, official, or agency:
3. Give the official name of the action, if known. If not known, then give the name by which the action is commonly known or identified:
4. Identify the specific action, or part of the action, that you assert is unconstitutional:

Identification of Petitioner (Registered Voter): [Name, address]

SECTION 14. If any provision of this act or its application to any person or circumstance is held invalid, then the invalidity does not affect other provisions or applications of the act that can be given effect without the invalid provision or application, and to that end, the provisions of this act are severable.

SECTION 15. This act takes effect upon becoming a law, the public welfare requiring it.

\*

Bailiwick reporting and analysis of Model State Emergency Health Powers Act (MSEHPA)

- Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults. "...The first priority, for any state lawmakers who understand what's truly happening (as contrasted with the false story presented by federal officials), is to introduce bills to repeal the public health emergency laws that their own legislatures adopted over the past few decades..."
- Nov. 17, 2023 - For those working at the state and county level in the United States. "...Legislative acts to repeal the 'public health emergency' management laws at the state and county level — and thus break key links in the chain of legal authority enabling the killing programs — will include a 'findings' section, laying out the web of lies as spun by federal public health officials led by HHS Secretaries Alex Azar (2020-2021) and Xavier Becerra (2021-present)..."

# BAILIWICK NEWS

Substack posts from [bailiwicknews.substack.com](https://bailiwicknews.substack.com)  
December 2023

\* \* \*

## Dec. 1, 2023 - On 'mandates,' and the irrelevance of informed consent principles in the EUA countermeasures use context.

Note re: comment threads.

Question posted at Rumble video - Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.<sup>287</sup> (42 min, Sasha Latypova, Willem Engel.)

So it's sounding like there was no real legal authority to mandate an EUA product (countermeasure) but there was also not a specific law prohibiting it? Or that's what Comirnaty was for right?

*My reply:*

My current understanding is that bribery and coercion are legal under PREP Act, and the “mandates” were mechanisms to do those crimes and to cover up that those were the acts being committed.

For example, it was and is legal for federal and state governments to link payouts to schools and businesses, to reaching target percentages of vaxx uptake among their student and employee populations, and it was and is legal for schools and businesses to link access to education and jobs to individual vaxx uptake.

Same for linking hospital and nursing home payouts to use of Remdesivir/ventilators and uptake of vaxxes. And for government employers (DoD, for example).

Part of this is the substitution of “option to refuse or accept” for “informed consent” in a context in which informed consent is an incoherent principle, because no true information about the contents or effects of the product exists to be provided to targets; because the authorized consequences of refusal include firing and expulsion from school; and because targets are military targets whose consent is irrelevant, not clinical trial subjects (because no clinical trials are happening) and not patients (because no doctor-patient, diagnosis-treatment relationship exists).

I also think PREP Act and related laws legalize federal government to threaten federal contractor businesses and funding recipients (hospitals, nursing homes) that failure to reach vaxx uptake targets will result in loss of contracts and funding.

And PREP Act sets up conditions so that the only acts by ‘covered persons,’ ‘program planners’ and ‘qualified planners’ that don’t enjoy full civil and criminal liability protection, are acts of resistance.

Bribery, coercion, assault and murder do have full liability exemption.

Refusal to commit bribery, to coerce other people, to assault other people and to kill them, will strip the PREP Act protections and expose the refusers to civil and criminal prosecution. [See, for example, USA v. Kirk Moore.<sup>288</sup>]

As for Comirnaty, Comirnaty’s fake FDA “approval” wasn’t needed for PREP Act coverage nor for the operation of the bribery-coercion funding system. Comirnaty was and is just another layer of the performance art. Possibly if the vaxx



St. Paul at his writing desk. Painting by Rembrandt.

<sup>287</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

<sup>288</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/usa-v-dr-kirk-moore-et-al>

rates had gone high enough without the Comirnaty FDA charade, they wouldn't have bothered with it. But because vaxx rates were not going high enough in Spring/Summer 2021, they decided to add another layer of fraud, to deceive/persuade hold-outs, including institutional hold-outs that weren't bribing and coercing students and employees hard enough, and individuals.

*Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:*

- June 14, 2022 - April 4, 2003 - Rep. Henry Waxman questioning FDA Commissioner Mark McClellan about informed consent waivers authorized through Project Bioshield Act. "...The statutes include language that HHS Secretary may set conditions on EUAs that recipients be informed "of the option to accept or refuse administration of the product, [and] of the consequences, if any, of refusing administration of the product," which appears to protect a meaningful option to refuse, thus upholding the principle of informed consent as framed by the Nuremberg Code. However, the Department of Justice and at least one federal judge have interpreted the "consequences of refusal" to mean that recipients may be told by the person demanding that they accept the product, that if they refuse, they will be disciplined, fired or lose their place at school, thus legalizing coercive medical treatment in violation of the Nuremberg Code..."
- July 4, 2022 - Possibilities for proving intent. The work product of attorneys Susan E. Sherman, Wen W. Shen, Dawn Johnsen and the July 6, 2021 Department of Justice legal opinion. "...Dismantling informed consent was the start of the cover-up for the government's Covid-19 crimes, and the dismantling process predated Covid-19, providing evidence of intent...The primary document is the July 6, 2021 slip opinion written by Deputy Attorney General Dawn Johnsen, which defines the legal question as: Whether Section 564 of the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act Prohibits Entities from Requiring the Use of a Vaccine Subject to an Emergency Use Authorization..."
- Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.
- Jan. 31, 2023 - August 2020 - Elizabeth Sadove presentation to FDA-CDC: Regulatory Updates on Use of Medical Countermeasures. "...For those confused about "right to refuse" to submit to EUA products, the [Potemkin] US government construes this as meaning military targets, known as "volunteers" in the table below, of the mRNA class of pharmaceutical-weapons, known as Covid-19 vaccines, must be told that they have a "right" to refuse, and that refusal may carry penalties such as loss of employment, military position, educational opportunity, or other *de facto* revocable privileges. The government construes these information exchanges between conscripted military/public health personnel (nurses, pharmacists, doctors) and targeted individuals (people injected with mRNA/LNP slurries) as non-coercive..."
- Aug. 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot. "...[Quoting court ruling] The hospital's employees are not participants in a human trial. They are licensed doctors, nurses, medical technicians, and staff members. The hospital has not applied to test the COVID-19 vaccines on its employees, it has not been approved by an institutional review board, and it has not been certified to proceed with clinical trials...The Nuremberg Code does not apply because Methodist is a private employer, not a government....Bridges has not been coerced. Bridges says that she is being forced to be injected with a vaccine or be fired. This is not coercion. Methodist is trying to do their business of saving lives without giving them the COVID-19 virus. It is a choice made to keep staff, patients, and their families safer. Bridges can freely choose to accept or refuse a COVID-19 vaccine; however, if she refuses, she will simply need to work somewhere else..."

**Dec. 3, 2023 - Project idea for graphic designers and videographers. Also my views on ‘transhumanism’**  
*My reply to an email asking for my views on transhumanism.*

I think Sasha Latypova is planning to do some more posts about AI and transhumanism, in addition to the ones she’s already done.

I especially agree with her take on words as the most potent form of mind control available to humans.

- Aug. 17, 2023 - Are you programmable? Mind Control-Part 1. Understanding the technologies that target you is the first step in effective defense.<sup>289</sup> (Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Aug. 21, 2023 - On Mind Control, Part 2: Word-to-Vector. Learning about ourselves from AI models<sup>290</sup> (Sasha Latypova, Substack)

Based on my own understanding of reality and especially what I’ve come to understand about the globalists’ use of predictive (word- and image-based) psychological manipulation — using news reports, scientific publishing including papers and patents, table top exercises, television shows, movies, planning reports, laws, and other media to prepare people to inaccurately interpret and behaviorally respond to orchestrated events that are fictional but presented as real — I’m not that concerned about the globalists’ actual ability to create transhumans by melding electronic technology with biological organisms.

In general, I think that the globalists are very, very good at deceiving people and breaking and corrupting things, including human bodies and souls, but they are not good at creating anything, because creation is God’s domain and is inextricably interpenetrated with truth.

So, I think the globalists are spraying, injecting and otherwise inserting a lot of garbage into cells, plants, animals and human bodies, some of which is metallic or magnetic or other elements of electronic devices. And irradiating living creatures and systems with EMF and RF and the like. But the effect is to injure and prematurely kill the living organisms, not to meld living, healthy biological organisms with electronic devices or networks.

I don’t think their goal is to create transhumans. I think their goals are to sabotage God’s Creation, especially human society, and to kill a lot of human beings. Transhumanism is just one of their many false cover stories to try to make people think it’s about something else, alongside climate change, deadly global pandemics of communicable disease, the empowerment of women and a few other things.

They’re aborting human beings from conception to 100+ years after birth: extending *Roe v. Wade* and the atheist-materialist principle of non-sacredness of human life, to their logical full geopolitical expression.

\*

Project idea for graphic designers and videographers

*For Bailiwick readers who might be interested*

In my research these last few years, I’ve come across a lot of the cognitive and behavioral programming documents and videos.

Two primary information targets for the globalists, for roughly the last 30 years, have been health care workers and law enforcement officers, because the globalists can’t personally deceive, lure, catch, restrain and forcibly apply fake medical treatments (that are actually chemical and biological weapons) to their millions of targets worldwide.

They need health care workers to do the deceiving, luring, sedation, mechanical suffocation and poisoning, and they need local law enforcement officers to do the catching and restraining.

---

<sup>289</sup> <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/are-you-programmable-mind-control>

<sup>290</sup> [https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/on-mind-control-part-2-word-to-vector?utm\\_source=%2Fsearch%2Fmind%2520control&utm\\_medium=reader2](https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/on-mind-control-part-2-word-to-vector?utm_source=%2Fsearch%2Fmind%2520control&utm_medium=reader2)

To get LEOs and HCWs on board, the globalists have used preparedness training modules — printed, video and in-person exercises — built on the false premises that public health emergencies (such as big, sudden, scary global pandemics of deadly diseases) are real things, and that in the ensuing societal panic that will follow the opening acts of these disease-outbreak performances, health care workers and law enforcement officers will be the calm, cool, collected heroes who will physically manage and control the terrified public and dispense the new, save-the-day medical treatments.

Here are some examples:

- 2006 - Role of Law Enforcement in Public Health Emergencies<sup>291</sup> (US DOJ)
- 2008 - A Framework for Improving Cross-Sector Coordination for Emergency Preparedness and Response: Action Steps for Public Health, Law Enforcement, the Judiciary and Corrections<sup>292</sup> (US DOJ and US HHS)
- 2014 - Points of Dispensing from the Strategic National Stockpile in Hamilton County, Ohio<sup>293</sup> (4 min, YouTube)

Bailiwick readers who have been following these issues for a long time will know of many more, including the SPARS exercise/instruction book<sup>294</sup> by the Johns Hopkins Bloomberg School of Public Health Center for Health Security et al.

Covid didn't give HCWs and LEOs opportunities to be heroes.

Covid made HCWs and LEOs dupes.

They were deliberately deceived — by Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus, Robert Kadlec, Alex Azar, Xavier Becerra, Anthony Fauci, Lloyd Austin, Merrick Garland, and their hundreds of predecessors and co-conspirators — into becoming murderers and accomplices to murder.

Because the products dispensed by pharmacists, nurses and doctors, against people corralled and restrained by police officers and sheriffs' deputies, are really just short-, medium- and long-acting poisons.

\*

I think it would be good for people who have skills in graphic design and videography and understand the core elements of the public health emergency crime —

1. bad laws, regulations, and administrative decrees;
2. fraudulent diagnostic testing regimes superimposed on ordinary human sickness and orchestrated poisoning programs;
3. psychosocial masking, distancing and shaming programs;
4. PREP Act liability exemptions = licenses to deceive and kill;
5. EUA 'countermeasures' deployments —

to make parody-type planning exercise booklets and pamphlets and short training videos.

---

<sup>291</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.09-bureau-of-justice-assistance-pandemic-mutual-law-enforcement-assistance-planning-guide.pdf>

<sup>292</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008-cdc-doj-legal-framework-response-public-health-2021-2.pdf>

<sup>293</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rIp80d7n2JA>

<sup>294</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2021/12/2017-.10-spars-pandemic-scenario-johns-hopkins.pdf>



Parody, except not parody, since these documents and videos will present truth, to counter the lies disseminated by the globalists and their rank-and-file co-conspirators.

For the reports and training manuals: glossy paper, crisp photos, vivid descriptions of reality.

For the videos: close-ups, wide shots, dramatic voiceovers and compelling music.

These can be circulated in the vicinity of pharmacies, hospitals, nursing homes, doctors' offices, sheriffs' departments and police departments, to help the HCWs and LEOs understand what they've already done, and begin to unwind the word- and image programming that deceived them into doing it.

So some of them will refuse to go along with it anymore.

\*

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- July 23, 2022 - Why do local law enforcement officers side with hospitals and nursing homes in conflicts with patients, patients' family members and pastoral care providers?
- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.

**Dec. 6, 2023 - More on the workings of the war machine running on public health emergency determinations, PREP Act license-to-kill declarations, and EUA countermeasures.**

At the request of a reader, I've been digging deeper into the complex, deceptive and misleading legal language used by unindicted war criminals, to extend the public health emergency-predicated killing spree on American soil, while they publicly claim that the public health emergency has been ended.

I'm trying to write up my findings.

The machinations revolve around terms and phrases including *is*, *exists*, *constitutes*, *significant potential for-*, *credible risk of a future-*, and *category of disease, health condition, or threat*, and concurrent but distinct PHE determinations issued under the Public Health Service Act (PHSA) and the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA).

One PHE determination, issued under Public Health Service Act (PHSA) Section 319(a) [42 USC 247d(a)] on Jan. 31, 2020, retroactive to Jan. 27, 2020, and extended every 90 days thereafter, was allowed to expire on May 11, 2023.

This series of PHSA PHE determinations was not, to my knowledge, promulgated through the Federal Register. Announcements simply appeared at the HHS-ASPR website,<sup>295</sup> most recently Feb. 9, 2023<sup>296</sup> (the 90-day renewal that expired May 11, 2023)

On May 11, 2023, another PHE determination under the PHSA, this time Section 319(b)(1) [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1)] took effect, and was published in the Federal Register as part of a PREP Act declaration amendment.

“SARS-CoV-2...*constitutes a credible risk of a future* public health emergency” replaced the original, Jan. 27, 2020 wording: “SARS-CoV-2...*constitutes a* public health emergency.”

Meanwhile, four public health emergency determinations under the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA) Section 564(b)(1)(C), [21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(1)(C)] have been in continuous legal force since the first one took effect on Feb. 4, 2020.

A fifth, amended FDCA public health emergency determination joined the first four, effective March 15, 2023.

The FDCA PHE determinations were promulgated through the Federal Register at 85 FR 7316, 85 FR 13907, 85 FR 17335, 85 FR 18250, and 88 FR 16644.

FDCA PHE determinations are issued without expiration dates; termination is solely at the discretion of the HHS secretary. FDCA 564(b)(2) [21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(2)].

Meanwhile, the original PREP Act declaration issued under PHSA 319(b)(1) [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1)], signed March 10, 2020, published in the Federal Register March 17, 2020, (85 FR 15198) retroactive to Feb. 4, 2020, and its 11 amendments promulgated between March 17, 2020 and May 11, 2023, had an original termination date of Oct. 1, 2024.

By amendment effective May 11, 2023 (88 FR 30769), the current termination date is Dec. 31, 2024, and the termination date can be pushed back further, also solely at the discretion of the HHS secretary.

Re-posting some previous reports on the subject below.

\*

---

<sup>295</sup> <https://www.phe.gov/emergency/news/healthactions/phe/Pages/2019-nCoV.aspx>

<sup>296</sup> <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/PHE/Pages/COVID19-9Feb2023.aspx>

Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.

*Reader question:*

As to the PREP Act, I am curious why we are not insisting that when Biden declared Covid as over, the PREP Act is over too.

*My reply, revised and expanded:*

There are at least three Covid-related state of emergency declarations still in force.

Biden saying that the pandemic is over in a press conference doesn't officially revoke the presidential declarations and proclamations of a national emergency due to Covid, issued under the National Emergencies Act of 1976 and the Stafford Act of 1988.

These were first issued by Trump on March 13, 2020 (NEA<sup>297</sup>; Stafford<sup>298</sup>) and have been renewed annually by Biden in early 2021 and early 2022.

President Biden's press conference comments also don't revoke the 'public health emergency' declaration issued by HHS Alex Azar on Jan. 31, 2020<sup>299</sup> (retroactive to Jan. 27, 2020) under Section 319 of the Public Health Service Act, as added in 1983 and amended by the 2005 PREP Act to put the power to declare public health emergencies into HHS secretary's unilateral hands.

All three of these Covid-era emergency declarations have been extended repeatedly by Trump, Biden, Azar and Becerra.

The HHS Secretary public health emergency declaration was most recently extended on July 15, 2022,<sup>300</sup> with the next extension expected before the current one expires Oct. 13, 2022.

In addition, the state of national emergency proclaimed by President Bush on Sept. 14, 2001<sup>301</sup> in response to 'terrorism' under the 1976 law is still in force. It has been renewed every year since by Bush, Obama, Trump and Biden.

All four of these declarations and proclamations triggered expanded federal government authorities and limits to state, local and individual power, at least until a federal court finds that the proclamations — and the 1976, 1988, 2005 and related statutes under which they've been issued — are unconstitutional, null and void.

Or until Congress repeals the enabling statutes.

Or until the People of one or more states, working independent of the federal government through their own legislatures, governors, courts and state constitutions, block the effect of these federal power grabs within their own state borders as unconstitutional, null and void violations of the Tenth Amendment to the US Constitution.

Several members of Congress, led by Senator Roger Marshall of Kansas, have attempted to pass legislation<sup>302</sup> to terminate the emergency declarations, without success. Marshall's bill passed the Senate in March 2022, but the House refused to take it up, and Biden promised to veto it.

---

<sup>297</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-03-18/pdf/2020-05794.pdf>

<sup>298</sup> <https://trumpwhitehouse.archives.gov/briefings-statements/letter-president-donald-j-trump-emergency-determination-stafford-act/>

<sup>299</sup> <https://www.phe.gov/emergency/news/healthactions/phe/Pages/2019-nCoV.aspx>

<sup>300</sup> <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/PHE/Pages/covid19-15jul2022.aspx>

<sup>301</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2001-09-18/pdf/01-23358.pdf>

<sup>302</sup> <https://tennesseestar.com/2022/09/24/sen-roger-marshall-leads-republican-call-to-end-bidens-covid-national-emergency/>

Even if such a bill got through Congress with a veto-proof majority, the biomedical police state laws on the books specifically exclude Congressional and court review of HHS declarations and actions. (*See*, for example, 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7)<sup>303</sup>, as amended in 2005 by PREP Act, blocking court review.)

Again, the beatings will continue until morale improves a federal court finds the enabling statutes including the 2005 PREP Act, the 1988 Stafford Act, and the 1976 National Emergencies Act are now and have always been unconstitutional.

Or until Congress repeals those laws with veto-proof majorities.

Or until individual states take steps to block the effect of those federal laws within their own state borders.

The legal conditions for suspending all conflicting laws and constitutional rights are still firmly in place, for so long as the federal courts, Congress and each state government allows the federal executive usurpation under emergency declarations and proclamations, and the statutes authorizing those executive proclamations, to remain in force.

March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real. Plus war criminal Xavier Becerra extends the public health emergency, effective March 15, 2023, using slightly-different wording.

Yesterday, someone sent me a March 20, 2023 Federal Register notice<sup>304</sup> on the extension of the Public Health Emergency (PHE) and Emergency Use Authorization (EUA) declarations and determinations.

The sender asked me "whether that EUA amendment I sent you made substantive changes, or was this just a regular extension?"

I replied that there are enough redundancies built in throughout the PHE and EUA declaration and determination procedures, and they're both unreviewable by Congress and courts anyway, that the wording of any particular one isn't worth spending a lot of time to parse in detail.

[Note: when criminal prosecutions are eventually brought against specific war criminals, these documents will be part of the evidence incriminating the signatories. At that point, parsing the documents in detail will be extremely important, to tie the dates, circumstances and effects of specific acts taken in furtherance of the war crimes, to the people who committed those acts.]

The latest iteration slightly alters the original, false claims.

In the original determination of public health emergency, effective Feb. 4, 2020,<sup>305</sup> a war criminal impersonating the US-HHS Secretary (Alex Azar) claimed that "there *is* a public health emergency that has a significant potential to affect national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad" and that the emergency "involves a novel (new) coronavirus (nCoV) first detected in Wuhan City, China."

In the latest amendment to the determination of public health emergency, effective March 15, 2023,<sup>306</sup> a war criminal impersonating the US-HHS Secretary (Xavier Becerra) claimed that the nCoV outbreak has already infected and killed millions of people, and that there are now variations circulating, such that "there is a public health emergency, *or a significant potential for a public health emergency*, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad."

---

<sup>303</sup> <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/42/247d-6d>

<sup>304</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2023-03-20/pdf/2023-05609.pdf>

<sup>305</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-02-07/pdf/2020-02496.pdf>

<sup>306</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2023-03-20/pdf/2023-05609.pdf>

The two forms of PHE “determination” are used interchangeably, to provide pseudo-legal pretexts for COVID–19 Emergency Use Authorization/EUA declarations (which are, more accurately, military orders to deploy bioweapons labeled as ‘vaccines’ to injure and kill recipients) and amendments thereto.

For emphasis, Becerra added to the latest notice:

“...The four previously-issued section 564 declarations that refer to the February 4, 2020 determination have not been terminated by the Secretary because, among other things, the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1) continue to exist — i.e., COVID–19, a disease attributable to SARS–CoV–2, continues to present a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad...”

As with all effective lies, there are kernels of truth within most HHS Secretary notices, declarations and determinations.

The emergency that existed in January 2020, and still exists, is a group of war criminals, coordinating with each other worldwide, as participants in a criminal enterprise that “involves” the novel coronavirus pretext as a pseudo-legal mechanism to suspend lawful government functions; instill fear; suppress critical thinking, public debate, alternative treatments, comparative assessment of threats, biomedical ethics obligations and rights, and self-preservation instincts; and induce peaceful compliance with lethal injection programs labeled as ‘vaccine’ programs.

For the purpose of making it easier for mass murderers to get away with mass murder...

One other purpose of the new, March 15, 2023 determination, is to *de facto* void the Jan. 30, 2023 announcement<sup>307</sup> that the public health emergency would end effective May 11, 2023.

Biden, on behalf of his central banker handlers, made that announcement to:

1. undercut then-pending Congressional action (H.R. 382,<sup>308</sup> approved by House Jan. 31, 2023, 220 to 210, and H.J. Res. 7,<sup>309</sup> approved by House Feb. 1, 2023, 229 to 197), without actually relinquishing emergency executive powers; and
2. prevent any further consideration of the termination bills by Congress, because Congressional debate would make the Constitutional crisis triggered by the Covid-19 control-and-kill program through the enabling statutes and regulations, much more visible to the American people.

FDA offers a slide from an April 2015 FDA slide deck<sup>310</sup> [slide 19] outlining changes to EUA law effected by 2013 Congressional passage of the Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Reauthorization Act (PAHPRA).

The chart shows how many different ways mass murdering war criminals pretending to be US government officials can declare and maintain "emergency" powers to kill people using bioweapons fake-named as EUA ‘vaccines’ and other countermeasures, including events for which there may not even be fake evidence of a threat, but for which the war criminals claim there is "significant potential" of a future threat.

It’s very similar to the gradual addition of "asymptomatic" and "precommunicable" stages of disease, to the original “symptomatic” stage, authorizing the HHS Secretary to order the military and local law enforcement<sup>311</sup> to arrest and detain civilians indefinitely under 42 USC 264 and related regulations and executive orders.[1](#)

---

<sup>307</sup> <https://apnews.com/article/biden-united-states-government-district-of-columbia-covid-public-health-2a80b547f6d55706a6986debc343b9fe>

<sup>308</sup> <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-bill/382>

<sup>309</sup> <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-joint-resolution/7>

<sup>310</sup> [http://wayback.archive-](http://wayback.archive-it.org/7993/20170722114215/https://www.fda.gov/downloads/EmergencyPreparedness/Counterterrorism/MedicalCountermeasures/MCMLegalRegulatoryandPolicyFramework/UCM443964.pdf)

[it.org/7993/20170722114215/https://www.fda.gov/downloads/EmergencyPreparedness/Counterterrorism/MedicalCountermeasures/MCMLegalRegulatoryandPolicyFramework/UCM443964.pdf](https://www.fda.gov/downloads/EmergencyPreparedness/Counterterrorism/MedicalCountermeasures/MCMLegalRegulatoryandPolicyFramework/UCM443964.pdf)

<sup>311</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/january-17-2017-federal-register>

These war criminal assessments, like all the other determination and declaration procedures rendered visible through the Covid-19 global crime, are assessments placed by Congress and US Presidents, solely in Cabinet secretary hands, and — for so long as they remain unchallenged by Congress members and judges, three years and counting — not subject to Congressional or judicial review or termination.

Many paths.

Same herd-culling destination.

The death machine will keep running until some combination — of Congress, courts, state governments, the People and/or some other political force TBD — cuts off the statutory fuel<sup>312</sup> and the funding.

April 11, 2023 - Biden rescinding Trump-Biden Proclamation 9994 under 1976 National Emergencies Act does not terminate Azar-Becerra's Public Health Emergency authorities under 1983 PHE amendment to the 1944 PHS Act. Becerra and his successors will extend the PHE until they no longer need it to kill people with pseudo-legal impunity. Or until Congress, federal judges or states repeal or nullify the enabling acts.

A reader emailed today, linking to a Feb. 9, 2023 Health and Human Services Fact Sheet: COVID-19 Public Health Emergency Transition Roadmap<sup>313</sup> and asking questions about the legal effects of Biden's recent signature on House Joint Resolution 7.

“HJR 7<sup>314</sup> - Relating to a national emergency declared by the President on March 13, 2020. *Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled*, That, pursuant to section 202 of the National Emergencies Act (50 U.S.C. 1622<sup>315</sup>), the national emergency declared by the finding of the President on March 13, 2020, in Proclamation 9994 (85 Fed. Reg. 15337) is hereby terminated.”

April 10, 2023 - Biden Signs Measure Ending COVID-19 National Emergency<sup>316</sup> (Jeff Louderback, Epoch Times) - “President Joe Biden on April 10 signed a measure that immediately ended the COVID-19 national emergency more than three years after it was enacted, the White House announced. HJ Res 7 passed through the Senate on March 29 by a 68-23 margin, with 21 Democrats joining 47 Republicans to support the measure. Four Republicans and five Democrats did not cast a vote—and 23 Democrats voted against the short resolution—which was introduced by Rep. Paul Gosar (R-Ariz.) last month and passed by the House 229-197 on Feb. 1.”

The reader asked: “Does the PHE actually expire? It appears that they are extending most of the PHE provisions with other mechanisms, [including] free vaccine and PREP Act protection. Can you tell whether the HHS Secretary "Tyranny Powers" are being released on May 11?”

*My reply, revised and expanded:*

No, the HHS Secretary PHE powers are not terminated on May 11.

There are at least three interlocking frameworks for the consolidation of power in executive hands during declared emergencies: the 1976 National Emergencies Act, the 1988 Stafford Act, and the 1944 Public Health Service Act as amended in 1983 to add the Public Health Emergencies (PHE) program.

Congress and Biden have rescinded the emergency proclamation issued under the 1976 National Emergencies Act, but the Public Health Emergency declaration issued by then-HHS Secretary Alex Azar on Jan. 31, 2020,

---

<sup>312</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/smashing-the-overton-window>

<sup>313</sup> <https://www.hhs.gov/about/news/2023/02/09/fact-sheet-covid-19-public-health-emergency-transition-roadmap.html>

<sup>314</sup> <https://www.congress.gov/bills/118/congress-house-joint-resolution/7/text>

<sup>315</sup> <http://uscode.house.gov/quicksearch/get.plx?title=50&section=1622>

<sup>316</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/biden-signs-measure-ending-covid-19-national-emergency\\_5185150.html](https://www.theepochtimes.com/biden-signs-measure-ending-covid-19-national-emergency_5185150.html)

effective Jan. 27, 2020, remains in force, along with the Stafford Act determination Trump issued on March 13, 2020.

The National Emergencies Act Proclamation 7463 *Declaration of National Emergency by Reason of Certain Terrorist Attacks*, issued by President Bush in September 2001 and renewed annually since then, also remains in force, along with the 2001 Authorization for Use of Military Force passed under the 1973 War Powers Act, and any secret orders that may exist without Congressional or public knowledge, such as PEADs<sup>317</sup> (Presidential Emergency Action Documents) and Continuity of Government (COG) orders.

The emergency authorities held by the Health and Human Services Secretary under the Public Health Emergency (PHE) program of the 1944 Public Health Service Act, as established by Congress and President Reagan in 1983 and expanded by Congress and Presidents Bush I, Clinton, Bush II, Obama, Trump and Biden since then will not expire in May.

Current HHS Secretary Xavier Becerra recently — very quietly — extended his Public Health Emergency authority and derivative Emergency Use Authorization power, using slightly different wording, through a Federal Register notice effective March 15, 2023.<sup>318</sup>

The HHS Secretary him or herself (Becerra or a successor) is the only person authorized to end the PHE and terminate his own emergency powers, unless and until Congress repeals the enabling acts, federal judges nullify the enabling acts, and/or state governments nullify the enabling acts to block the illegitimate exercise of federal authority at their own state borders.

How did these extraordinary powers get into Becerra's hands?

**Congress and US Presidents unlawfully and unconstitutionally (*de facto* but not *de jure*<sup>319</sup>) transferred Congress's own power, the power of the federal courts, and the power of the states, into the HHS Secretary's unilateral, unreviewable control**, through amendments to the 1944 Public Health Service Act codified at 42 USC 247d-6d,<sup>320</sup> Targeted liability protections for pandemic and epidemic products and security countermeasures and related statutes, executive orders and regulations.

- 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7): No access to courts for judicial review of the facts or law relating to HHS Secretary public health emergency declarations and medical countermeasures product classifications.
- 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(8): Preempts authority of state, local and tribal governments and individuals to manage public health emergency and medical countermeasures classification and regulation outside of HHS/DOD.
- 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9): Extremely limited obligation for HHS to report to Congress on public health emergency status and EUA medical countermeasures classifications, and no authorization for Congress to override HHS declarations, determination, and decisions.

National Emergencies Act Proclamation 9994<sup>321</sup> issued by President Trump and extended by President Biden might expire in May — that's what Biden's signature on HRJ 7 means.

But the termination of the NEA proclamation isn't enough to bring the Constitutional disaster to a close, because the HHS secretary's Public Health Emergency powers are exercised independent of the NEA declaration.

---

<sup>317</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/peads-presidential-emergency-action>

<sup>318</sup> <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2023-03-20/pdf/2023-05609.pdf>

<sup>319</sup> <https://onlinelaw.wustl.edu/blog/legal-english-de-factode-jure/>

<sup>320</sup> <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/42/247d-6d>

<sup>321</sup> <https://trumpwhitehouse.archives.gov/presidential-actions/proclamation-declaring-national-emergency-concerning-novel-coronavirus-disease-covid-19-outbreak/>

Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

*Reader comment:* I am trying to track the actual cite that shows that through HHS Secretary continuing authority, the CV emergency has not truly been lifted. Any help would be appreciated.

*My reply:*

Key premises:

The US Health and Human Services Secretary (first Alex Azar, now Xavier Becerra), by Congressional authorization under Congressionally-repealable statutes (42 USC 247d/Public Health Service Act Section 319, 21 USC 360bbb/Food Drug and Cosmetics Act Section 564 and related) has been the *de facto* administrative dictator of America, directing a covert mass murder campaign, since January 2020.

Azar and Becerra's lethal power has been consolidated under the many mutually-reinforcing Covid-19 "public health emergency" lies, deceptions and illusions promulgated by government and government media outlets.

From time to time, the HHS Secretary issues new unilateral, unreviewable administrative decrees to reinforce and expand his covert ongoing dictatorship.

The most recent (that I'm aware of, I haven't checked recently for updates) — are these two, issued by unindicted war criminal Xavier Becerra effective March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023:

- 2023.03.15 HHS PREP Act EUA Delegation of Authority and EUA Amendment, signed 2023.03.20, 88 FR 16645<sup>322</sup>
- 2023.05.11 HHS PREP Act Amendment 11, distribution limitations, time, qualified persons, category of threat burden of seasonal influenza 88 FR 30769<sup>323</sup>

There is a lot more information in those two administrative decrees, and their many precursors, than the parts I've excerpted below.

New dictator offices and immune-system-destroying biochemical weapons development and deployment programs have been created and funded in the last few months:

- July 21, 2023 - White House Launches Office of Pandemic Preparedness and Response Policy.<sup>324</sup> Introduces America's public health emergency co-dictator, Major General (ret) Paul Friedrichs (formerly Senior Director for Global Health Security Bioterrorism and Biodefense State-Sponsored Biowarfare at the National Security Destruction Council (NSC), to serve alongside Xavier Becerra effective Aug. 7, 2023.
- Aug. 1, 2023 - Secretary [of State Anthony] Blinken to Deliver Remarks at the Launch of the Bureau of Global Health Security and Diplomacy<sup>325</sup>
- Aug. 22, 2023 - Project NextGen Awards Over \$1.4 Billion to Develop the Future of COVID-19 Vaccines and Therapeutics<sup>326</sup>

---

<sup>322</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.03.15-hhs-prep-act-eua-delegation-of-authority-and-eua-amendment-signed-2023.03.20-88-fr-16645.pdf>

<sup>323</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>

<sup>324</sup> <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2023/07/21/fact-sheet-white-house-launches-office-of-pandemic-preparedness-and-response-policy/>

<sup>325</sup> <https://www.state.gov/secretary-blinken-to-deliver-remarks-at-the-launch-of-the-bureau-of-global-health-security-and-diplomacy/>

<sup>326</sup> <https://www.hhs.gov/about/news/2023/08/22/funding-1-billion-vaccine-clinical-trials-326-million-new-mono-clonal-antibody-100-million-explore-novel-vaccine-therapeuti-technologies.html>



- Aug. 23, 2023 - As Part of President Biden’s Unity Agenda, Biden Cancer Moonshot Announces Launch of ARPA-H’s CUREIT Project,<sup>327</sup> “a project that aims to develop generalizable mRNA platforms” to ~~treat~~ cause turbo-cancers and other immune disorders.

*Excerpts from the March 15, 2023 determination and declaration decrees:*

“Section II: Determination by the Secretary of Health and Human Services

On February 4, 2020, pursuant to his authority under section 564 of the FD&C Act, [21 USC 360bbb] the Secretary of HHS determined that the circumstances in section 564(b)(1) exist because “there is a public health emergency that has a significant potential to affect national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad and that involves a novel (new) coronavirus (nCoV) first detected in Wuhan City, Hubei Province, China in 2019 (2019–nCoV).” 85 FR 7316...”

[KW note: The following paragraph promulgated as decree by the HHS Secretary is a series of false statements, commonly known as lies. Because of the legal structures established and not yet repealed by Congress, there is currently no process for Congress to hold meaningful hearings to review evidence that would establish the truth or falsity of the HHS Secretary claims and legislatively override his decrees [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)] and there is currently no access to federal courts to review evidence that would establish the truth or falsity of the HHS Secretary claims and judicially nullify or void his decrees. [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7).] The only move available to Congress is repeal of the enabling laws, to strip the HHS Secretary of the power he currently holds, with which he can and is lying to Congress, and lying to, torturing and killing the American people, with legal impunity.]

“...It is now well established that SARS– CoV–2 is constantly evolving and continues to be an ongoing challenge. As of January 30, 2023, SARS–CoV–2 has led to over 753 million cases of COVID–19, including 6.8 million deaths worldwide. This is due, in part, to variations in the virus that may allow it to spread more easily or make it resistant to treatments or decreased vaccine effectiveness. There is also a risk that eventually a variant will emerge that will escape the protection provided by the current generation of vaccines against severe disease. For example, the SARS–CoV–2 Omicron variant has continued to evolve into sublineages with additional mutations in the spike glycoprotein and the receptor binding domain. Evolution of the virus also raises similar concerns about the continued efficacy of certain categories of therapeutics, such as monoclonal antibodies. The distribution of Omicron sublineages varies at different points in time in different regions of the world. The large number of mutations in the Omicron variant sublineages and the ongoing evolution of the virus remain a concern for potential evasion of vaccine immunity.

In light of this, I have now amended the February 4, 2020 determination to recognize the fact that there is “a public health emergency, or a **significant potential for a public health emergency**, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad” and that involves a biological agent, namely the novel (new) coronavirus (nCoV) first detected in Wuhan City, Hubei Province, China in 2019 (2019–nCoV, or SARS–CoV–2).

**If the current conditions change such that there is no longer a “public health emergency” within the meaning of section 564, the section 564(b)(1)(C) determination would remain in place because I have determined that there is also a “significant potential for a public health emergency” under that section.**

**This avoids the need to issue a new determination under section 564 when there is no longer a “public health emergency,” but there is still a “significant potential for a public health emergency” involving SARS–CoV–2.**

**The four previously-issued section 564 declarations that refer to the February 4, 2020 determination have not been terminated by the Secretary because, among other things, the**

<sup>327</sup> <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2023/08/23/as-part-of-president-bidens-unity-agenda-biden-cancer-moonshot-announces-launch-of-arpa-hs-cureit-project-led-by-emory-university-to-develop-new-tools-to-strengthen-the-immune-syste/>

**circumstances described in section 564(b)(1) continue to exist**—i.e., COVID–19, a disease attributable to SARS–CoV–2, continues to present a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad. Consistent with section 564(f), the currently-in-effect Emergency Use Authorizations (EUAs) issued under those section 564 declarations remain in effect until the earlier of the termination of relevant section 564 declarations under section 564(b), or revocation the EUAs. Therefore, these EUAs continue in effect...”

### Section III. Declarations of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; EUAs Issued Under the Declarations

“Based on the February 4, 2020 determination, in February and March 2020, the Secretary of HHS, pursuant to section 564 of the FD&C Act and subject to the terms of any authorization issued under that section, declared that circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use of: (1) in vitro diagnostics for detection and/or diagnosis of this novel coronavirus, 85 FR 7316; (2) personal respiratory protective devices, 85 FR 13907; (3) other medical devices including alternative products used as medical devices, 85 FR 17335; and (4) drugs and biological products, 85 FR 18250.

**These section 564 declarations continue in effect. Specifically, under section 564(b)(2)(A), a declaration made under section 564 will not terminate unless the Secretary determines that “the circumstances described in [section 564(b)(1)] have ceased to exist,” or there is “a change in the approval status of the [authorized] product such that the circumstances described in subsection (a)(2) have ceased to exist.”** Section 564(b)(2)(A) of the FD&C Act.

**The first basis for termination is not met because the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1) have not ceased to exist;** to the contrary, as described above, I have determined that the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1)(C) continue to exist.

**The second basis for termination is not met because each declaration covers many products, or emergency uses of products, at least some of which remain “unapproved”** within the meaning of section 564(a)(2).

Consistent with section 564(f), the EUAs issued under these declarations remain in effect until the earlier of the termination of relevant section 564 declarations or revocation of the EUAs. Accordingly, the currently-in-effect EUAs issued under the section 564 determination/declarations for COVID– 19 also continue in effect...”

*Excerpts from the May 11, 2023 Eleventh Amendment to Declaration Under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act for Medical Countermeasures Against COVID–19 decrees:*

“Summary:

The Secretary issues this amendment pursuant to section 319F–3 of the Public Health Service Act [42 USC 247d] to update the determination of a public health emergency and clarify the disease threat...

Declaration, as Amended, for Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act Coverage for Medical Countermeasures Against COVID–19

To the extent any term previously in the Declaration, including its amendments, is inconsistent with any provision of this Republished Declaration, the terms of this Republished Declaration are controlling. This Declaration must be construed in accordance with the Advisory Opinions of the Office of the General Counsel (Advisory Opinions). I incorporate those Advisory Opinions as part of this Declaration. This Declaration is a “requirement” under the PREP Act.

### Section I. Determination of Public Health Emergency

42 U.S.C. 247d–6d(b)(1)

I have determined that the spread of SARS-CoV-2 or a virus mutating therefrom and the resulting disease COVID-19 constitutes **a credible risk of a future public health emergency**.

I further determine that use of any respiratory protective device approved by NIOSH under 42 CFR part 84, or any successor regulations, is a priority for use during the public health emergency that former Secretary Azar declared on January 31, 2020 under section 319 of the PHS Act for the entire United States to aid in the response of the nation's healthcare community to the COVID-19 outbreak.

## Section II. Factors Considered

42 U.S.C. 247d-6d(b)(6)

I have considered the desirability of encouraging the design, development, clinical testing, or investigation, manufacture, labeling, distribution, formulation, packaging, marketing, promotion, sale, purchase, donation, dispensing, prescribing, administration, licensing, and use of the Covered Countermeasures...

## Section VIII. Category of Disease, Health Condition, or Threat

42 U.S.C. 247d-6d(b)(2)(A)

The category of disease, health condition, or threat for which I recommend the administration or use of the Covered Countermeasures is not only COVID-19 caused by SARS-CoV-2, or a virus mutating therefrom, but also other diseases, health conditions, or threats that may have been caused by COVID-19, SARS-CoV-2, or a virus mutating therefrom, including the threat of increased burden on the healthcare system due to seasonal influenza infections occurring at the same time as COVID-19 infections, which will lead to an increase in the rate of infectious diseases..."

## Dec. 6, 2023 - Litigation proposals for state Attorneys General.

*Drafted at the request of a reader:*

State Attorneys General should build on what has been learned through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer et al*<sup>328</sup>; *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital*,<sup>329</sup> and *Texas, Oklahoma et al v. US Department of Health and Human Services, Xavier Becerra et al*,<sup>330</sup> (4:23-cv-00066-Y)...

And file federal complaints against the US Congress and US presidents, at the Supreme Court, under SCOTUS original jurisdiction on constitutional matters (US Constitution, Art III.S2.C2.2), to have the *Public Health Emergencies* sections of the Public Health Service Act (42 USC 247d through 42 USC 247d-12) and the *Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics* sections of the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (21 USC 360bbb through 21 USC 360bbb-8d) declared null and void *ab initio* (from the beginning)...

Because those laws were enacted unconstitutionally outside the power (*ultra vires*) of Congress and Presidents to draft and sign any laws that:

1. enable US government officials operating within the executive and administrative branches to plan and commit mass fraud and mass murder using EUA "countermeasure" poisons and frauds to sicken and kill American people under "public health emergency" decrees;
2. block the constitutional separation of powers authority of federal courts to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7)];
3. block the constitutional separation of powers authority of Congress to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)];
4. block the constitutional (federalism) authority of state, tribal and local authorities to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(8)];

The state AG litigation should challenge two key Congressional acts: the 2004 Project Bioshield Act, and the 2005 Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act.

Without Congress enacting and US presidents signing those two laws, the mass fraud and mass murder of the Covid events could not have happened.

But because of the corruption of law that those two Congressional acts in 2004 and 2005 — and their precedent and successor acts<sup>331</sup> — have wrought, the entire PHSA (first enacted 1944) and FDCA (first enacted 1938) should also be nullified and all executive branch public health agencies and programs should be judicially and/or legislatively dismantled.

They have been turned into criminal enterprises.

---

<sup>328</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/other-transactional-authority-ota>

<sup>329</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/bridges-v-houston-methodist-hospital>

<sup>330</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/texas-and-oklahoma-v-us-department>

<sup>331</sup> <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

**Dec. 9, 2023 - Discussion of litigation strategies built on full understanding that EUA countermeasures are, by definition, not regulated pharmaceuticals.**

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- April 25, 2022 - The investigational drugs that weren't.
- June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.
- Oct. 12, 2022 - John Doe v. Azar, Kadlec and Gruber. First parts of draft 18 USC 2333 federal civil complaint (last updated January 2023)
- Nov. 14, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings. Proposed thought-restarting language to help people revoke their coerced suspension of disbelief.
- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields.

*Reader questions:*

As someone familiar with the law, if you could depose those who say that we can sue Pfizer for fraud now or have them under oath at a hearing, what questions would you ask them to expose the flaws in their understanding of the law? Or do you have an article with something like that already? I'm trying to compare and contrast the claims the different health freedom camps are making right now about PHE and EUA laws.

*KW reply:*

Can you be more specific about who (named individuals) you would like me to draft discovery questions for, and what the factual and legal claims that they've made are (with copies of documents in which they've made each factual and legal claim)?

If you have copies of filed complaints, or draft complaints that specific, identifiable people have filed or are thinking of filing or recommending that others file, and if they have indicated an interest in my assessment of their legal strategies, I'll consider reading the documents and providing an assessment.

In terms of the legal strategies I support, I write about them regularly, and they're all based on filing cases that make an accurate identification of the crisis that intensified in Jan. 2020 (constitutional, *not* public health), and an accurate identification of the products and programs involved (intentionally-toxic weapons manufactured and used to injure and kill military targets, *not* drugs, devices or biologics regulated for commercial consumer safety by the FDA).

*Reader reply:*

I don't have anyone I know who is drafting a complaint, but I don't know any attorneys who would know this area of law, either. I'm trying to discern why there is such disagreement in the health freedom/law world over PHE/EUA law, even though anyone can read it for themselves. The debate between "We can sue Pfizer for making a toxic product now" vs. "No, you can't and that is a distraction from the DOD/HHS Constitutional overreach that is the real danger" seems like a significant fork in the road that we can't afford to get wrong.

Clarifying questions based on the law can shed light on who is simply ignorant of the law and who is trying to distract from it for some reason. I was just curious how you would go about separating the sheep from the goats, so to speak, and if you could think of some questions that laypeople could ask experts to help with that discernment. I will continue to review your work to get up to speed.

*SL reply:*

Here is a post with detailed explanation and links and images of powerpoint slides written by FDA lawyers about EUA.

- Dec. 2, 2023 - EUA Countermeasures are neither investigational nor experimental!<sup>332</sup>

I also explain it in detail in this video:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs<sup>333</sup>

For clarity, neither of us claims that Pfizer CANNOT be sued. They can and should be sued. We are simply pointing to the EUA law that must be correctly described in any lawsuit that is being filed, and the lawsuit must be framed with understanding of EUA law.

The question I would ask these people - do you understand the concept of EUA countermeasures under public health emergency? Is Pfizer's product an EUA countermeasure? and so forth - ask them if they know the relevant laws. I am sure they know them, but want to mislead the public that this is not relevant, and Pfizer must be sued as if it is not an EUA and we are not under martial law PHE. That's misleading and gives people false impression of what is happening and makes no progress whatever toward the resolution.

*Reader reply:*

Good, thank you. I actually was just watching this video again today :) I think I am struggling to catch up and piece together what EUA immunity does and does not protect entities against. It is quite broad. I'll read your article, though, and see what the slides say.

*SL reply:*

EUA is not really an "immunity." It's simply a category of product where by law NO pharmaceutical regulations are enforceable. It is a license for government contractors to ship poison as long as PREP window is open.

*Reader reply:*

I see. So no lawsuit alleging that Pfizer broke pharma regulations will work. Is the Paxton lawsuit getting around that, do you think? Also, is it only government officials who could bring a lawsuit about the PHE/EUA/PREP laws themselves? Do they sue the DOD and HHS to get that into the courts?

*SL reply:*

Correct. That's why I pointed out several times that "Sue Pfizer now for manufacturing fraud/data fraud/other fraud" is a dead-end narrative. Probably purposefully designed to keep everyone running in place long enough while the masterminds put finishing touches on the global GULAG. The avid advocates of this narrative are IMO paid propagandists.

Paxton lawsuit<sup>334</sup> goes after marketing claims IMO primarily to avoid federal pre-emption and try to get Pfizer into state court. It is a valid attempt, I am not criticizing that approach. However, I think it will run into the EUA issue anyway (that's why he has a section in the lawsuit dedicated to the EUA which I did criticize<sup>335</sup>).

The problem they are going to face is drug marketing is also regulated, and since Pfizer product is not an investigational pharmaceutical, those regs don't apply. And somebody correctly pointed out that it wasn't Pfizer who advertised 95% efficacy, the bulk of false advertising was done by the federal government agencies and media paid by the feds (not Pfizer ads). Although Pfizer did advertising, too.

A more creative approach IMO would have been to correctly state that EUA is a bullshit piece of "law" that legalizes shipping of poison, and go after Pfizer on bioterrorism charges under TX law. That's if you really want to get Pfizer.

---

<sup>332</sup> <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/eua-countermeasures-are-neither-investigational>

<sup>333</sup> <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

<sup>334</sup> [https://www.texasattorneygeneral.gov/sites/default/files/images/press/Pfizer\\_Vaccine\\_Petition\\_Filed.pdf](https://www.texasattorneygeneral.gov/sites/default/files/images/press/Pfizer_Vaccine_Petition_Filed.pdf)

<sup>335</sup> <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/ag-of-texas-ken-paxton-files-a-complaint>

And in general that would be approach for a state AG or state legislators to get rid of this criminal nonsense. Fight the federal terrorism and re-assert state sovereignty. They are afraid to do that because they are all federal debt slaves. However, if several states made a coalition, the balance of power would be on the side of the states.

*KW reply:*

I think there's at least one way for a private citizen to get the PHE/EUA/MCM bioterrorism program in front of a judge.

It's 18 USC 2333, through which Congress created a private civil cause of action for victims of acts of international terrorism, to sue the terrorists and foreign terrorist organizations.

The main hurdle is that Congress put the power to maintain a list of designated foreign terrorist organizations subject to the law, in the hands of the Department of State/Secretary of State.

In this case, the Secretary of State is a member of the team of US government impersonators running the terrorism operation out of US government offices. So the Secretary of State has not yet put his co-conspirators and the PHEMCE, BARDA and other planning/operational committees on the list of designated foreign terrorist organizations.

The complaint would therefore need to identify the Secretary of State (and other Cabinet secretaries), in their personal capacities, as members of the terrorist organization that has been committing the terrorism crimes as defined in 18 USC 2331 and related laws, and include, as one of the claims, the Secretary of State's failure to include the US government's criminal infiltrators on the list of foreign terrorist organizations.

One of the demands in an 18 USC 2333 complaint, would be that the federal court order the Secretary of State to add himself, other Cabinet secretaries and other Senior Executive Service officials involved in the PHE/EUA/MCM crimes, and the committees through which they work, to the list of foreign terrorist organizations. Or that the federal judge add those individuals and committees to the FTO list him or herself.

I've done some preliminary drafts and outlines but stopped developing the drafts in late 2022, in the absence of interest from attorneys to whom I presented the proposal.

I've focused on building public understanding instead.

UPDATE Dec. 11, 2023

*Reader 2 comment:*

I'm not a lawyer, but what about 18 U.S. Code § 1111 - Murder? ..."(b) Within the special maritime and territorial jurisdiction of the United States, Whoever is guilty of murder in the first degree shall be punished by death or by imprisonment for life;"

Wouldn't that include the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, Tribal Reservations, National Parks, in federal buildings (must have been a number of cases where the entire thing from injection to death occurred in federal prisons), on ships at sea, aircraft?

*KW reply:*

Murder is on the list of federal crimes that the impersonators in the federal government are doing.

- Aug. 9, 2022 - US federal crimes for which there is evidence to prosecute Covid-19 bioterrorists who occupy US government positions. And a starter list of defendants.

As far as I know, there's no private, civil cause of action available for survivors of murder victims.

The only way to prosecute murder is through a public prosecutor (district attorney or attorney general) because the crime is primarily considered a crime against society, and that's what public prosecutors are there to prosecute.

But under PHE/PREP Act conditions, public prosecutors (so far) defer to the pseudo-laws blocking them from conducting criminal investigations and filing criminal charges.

The private, civil remedies related to murder are wrongful death, tort cases but those are blocked by PREP Act too.

There are some states (for example, Ohio Revised Code Section 2307.60) that have a civil cause of action for victims of crime.

Learning about that, is how I located 18 USC 2333, which created a civil cause of action for victims of the federal crimes of international terrorism.

*Reader 2 reply:*

“Public prosecutors (so far) defer to the pseudo-laws blocking them”

This is a dereliction of their duty and there must be some civil cause of action available to individuals to remedy that?

KW reply:

Organized, well-informed, articulate, sustained, ever-growing, creative public pressure applied at the county and state level, including credible electoral challenges to incumbent prosecutors.

They make cost-benefit analyses. So far, the political and other costs of truly seeing the deep corruption of constitutional rule of law, and confronting it through their actions, far outweigh the benefits. So they stay blind, silent and immobile.

- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields. *See* No. 5, 7, and 10.

(No. 5) Educate and exert sociopolitical pressure on public prosecutors to file criminal charges. Current most-promising targets are county district attorneys and sheriffs, and state attorney generals/AGs who may be open to learning about how things have gone off the rails without their knowledge or consent, as preparation for doing their part to get things back on track...

\* \* \*



**Dec. 14, 2023 - Read-aloud: G.K. Chesterton, The Man Who Was Thursday. (A few pages from Ch. 4.)**

For readers who would like to read along, the excerpt text is available at pp. 42-47 of this Archive.org upload of the 2007 Penguin edition:

- 1908 - The Man Who Was Thursday<sup>336</sup> (G.K. Chesterton)

*Transcript of KW commentary at the end of the recording:*

I bring this up and offer it as a podcast audio recording, because it helps answer the question, why are the globalists, the Monster, the families who own the central banks, however you construe them, why are they doing this, this mass murder program that has become more visible through COVID-19 and the public health emergencies, EUA, medical countermeasures programs.

Because people often say, "What are they going to have left if they kill off most of the people? Why would they want that?"

And the case can be made that they just want there to be fewer people so that they can have more stuff to themselves.

But there's a way in which that doesn't make a whole lot of sense because they already have so much stuff. They can't possibly even use all the stuff that they have, the wealth that they have amassed for themselves.

And this lens offered by Chesterton's writing gets at the idea that they're not only trying to kill and destroy the material world of people and human souls and human bodies, human families, human societies, and all of the physical systems that human beings depend on for food and for water and for social relationships with each other and meaningful work. They're destroying all of that.

And if they're successful, *they will also commit suicide themselves.*

Because their goal is destruction.

There is not a creative element to what they're doing.

And so thinking about it this way makes it easier to look at all the different excuses or cover stories that they give about climate change and about overpopulation and about pandemic preparedness and one world health and the empowerment of women, the eradication of poverty, all these, all these things. Energy scarcity, peak oil, debt bubbles...financial chaos, basically.

Those are excuses that they put forward for trying to persuade other people, I guess the people in the outer ring in that passage, that these murder programs and destruction of ecosystems and chemical spraying and everything else that they want to do to destroy the whole material universe that God has created and that God sustains.

They're trying to persuade that outer circle that there's a justification for it, that it's leading to something better, that it's protecting something, and it's not.

It's just about destruction.

And it's just a cover story.

And so understanding the deceit behind all those things helps people not participate in it and not believe it.

And [instead] go on with trying to protect and sustain human society and human families and human, the countries that people live in, as social entities and institutions, rather than help the globalists participate and carry out the destruction of all of these things.

---

<sup>336</sup> [https://archive.org/details/manwhowasthursda00ches\\_2/page/42/mode/2up](https://archive.org/details/manwhowasthursda00ches_2/page/42/mode/2up)

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- March 28, 2022 - Democidal Master-Class v. Humanity, 1944-present. A working model to shape forthcoming legal reporting on the dual-purpose kill-and-enslave campaign.
- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionlists from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God.
- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- April 7, 2023 - On demonic possession as it relates to the war between human banksters and the rest of humanity.
- May 19, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power. And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

**Dec. 15, 2023 - The PCR test viewed from the legal kill box perspective. Plus links to Paul Kingsnorth essays and reflections on Christian history and Christian hope.**

In response to yesterday's G.K. Chesterton reading and commentary post, a reader sent me links to an essay by Paul Kingsnorth, which led me to two others.

I'm linking them here for readers who are interested in thoughtful reflections on the annihilist/anarchist predicaments into which Monster substitutions of false religions, in place of the true Catholic Faith, have put mankind.

- May 12, 2021 - The Dream of the Rood. Who sits on the empty throne?<sup>337</sup> (Paul Kingsnorth)
- July 2021 - Cross and machine<sup>338</sup> (Paul Kingsnorth)
- May 31, 2023 - The West Must Die.<sup>339</sup> Beyond the Revolution (Paul Kingsnorth)

A point on which I may disagree with Kingsnorth (I haven't read enough of his work to know if I'm interpreting points in these three essays out of context) is whether an authentic cultural re-grafting onto Christian root-stock offers human civilization a viable path through and past this crisis-laden, soul-ruining, death-driven chapter of human history.

Such a path would lead mankind into a new chapter in which the crises can be looked back upon, and the designers, builders and mechanics of the killing programs can be brought to some measure of earthly justice, through societal acts of Christian charity operating through human judicial systems, as understood and transmitted through the Roman Catholic Church by St. Augustine, St. Thomas Aquinas, Josef Pieper, John Senior and others.

John Senior, for example:

“...Justice is simply the social good, and it must therefore be done. It is defined as “giving each his due”— *cuique suum*, “to each his own.” A man is due his life because he is a living thing; it is his nature to have life; and, since it is also his nature to be moral, if a man commits a crime, he must be punished because punishment is retributive – **punishment is the penalty due the criminal in justice to him.**

Proportioned punishment is due him, too, and you cannot deny him that right without yourself committing an injustice against him deserving punishment in turn. The judge who fails the criminal in punishment himself incurs a greater guilt...” (The Death of Christian Culture,<sup>340</sup> 1978, Ch. 7, at p. 111/209)

In his essay Dream of the Rood, Kingsnorth briefly discusses the work of Catholic historian Christopher Dawson. Kingsnorth quotes Dawson:

*There has never been any unitary organisation of Western culture apart from that of the Christian Church, which provided an elective principle of social unity ... Behind the ever-changing pattern of Western culture there was a living faith which gave Europe a certain sense of spiritual community, in spite of all the conflicts and divisions and social schisms that marked its history.*

And then writes:

Your personal attitude to that ‘living faith’ is beside the point here. In one sense, whether the faith is even true is beside the point as well. The point is that when a culture built around such a sacred order dies then there will be upheaval at every level of society, from the level of politics right down to the level of the soul. The very meaning of an individual life — if there is one — will shift dramatically.

---

<sup>337</sup> <https://paulkingsnorth.substack.com/p/the-dream-of-the-rood>

<sup>338</sup> <https://www.paulkingsnorth.net/cross>

<sup>339</sup> <https://paulkingsnorth.substack.com/p/the-west-must-die>

<sup>340</sup> <https://christusliberat.org/journal/wp-content/uploads/2017/10/The-Death-of-Christian-Culture-John-Senior.pdf>

The family structure, the meaning of work, moral attitudes, the very existence of morals at all, notions of good and evil, sexual mores, perspectives on everything from money to rest to work to nature to kin to responsibility to duty: everything will be up for grabs.

Or as Dostoevsky has one of the Brothers Karamazov put it more pithily: ‘Without God and the future life? It means everything is permitted.’

The West, in short, was Christendom. But Christendom died. What does that make us, its descendants, living amongst its beautiful ruins? It makes ours a culture with no sacred order. And this is a dangerous place to be...

\*

I think Kingsnorth is eloquently accurate on almost all of those points, except I don’t think Christendom has died. Life and love still dwell among the ruins.

Several months ago, I began reading a collection of essays written by Christopher Dawson between 1932 and 1960, and found in them a great deal of hope.

- 1998 - *Christianity and European Culture: Selections from the Work of Christopher Dawson*<sup>341</sup> (Edited by Gerald J. Russello, published by Catholic University of America Press)

My original plan for the read-aloud podcast series was to create audio recordings of each essay for Bailiwick readers. I requested permission from the publishers because the series would amount to an audio book, and therefore exceed fair-use<sup>342</sup> parameters. The executor of Dawson’s literary estate declined permission, so I’ll read other, things for the podcasts.

Dawson’s work provides a sweeping view of Christianity’s role in the development of European culture, including a cyclical analysis.

Dawson writes, in *The Six Ages of the Church* (1960):

In spite of the unity and continuity of the Christian tradition, each of the successive ages of the Church’s history possesses its own distinctive character, and in each of them we can study a different facet of Christian life and culture.

I reckon that there are six of these ages, each lasting for three or four centuries and each following a somewhat similar course. Each of them begin, and end, in crisis; and all of them, except perhaps the first, pass through three phases of growth and decay.

First there is a period of intense spiritual activity when the Church is faced with a new historical situation and begins a new apostolate.

Secondly there is a period of achievement when the Church seems to have conquered the world and is able to create a new Christian culture and new forms of life and art and thought.

Thirdly there is a period of retreat when the Church is attacked by new enemies from within or without, and the achievements of the second phase are lost or depreciated...” (*Christianity and European Culture*, 1998, at p. 34)

One form of sustenance I’ve drawn from Dawson’s work is the idea that Christianity, even when in crisis — as it undoubtedly is now and has been for many decades — is not dead.

However small and weak the remnants and ruins of Christendom may appear in the temporal, material world during the ages of crisis, they are, by God’s supernatural grace and the merits of Jesus Christ’s sacrifice on the Cross, always

---

<sup>341</sup> <https://www.barnesandnoble.com/w/christianity-and-european-culture-gerald-j-russello/1124689599>

<sup>342</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fair\\_use](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fair_use)

sufficient to pass the eternal faith to the portion of the rising generation that is looking for the Way, the Truth and the Light, and they are always sufficient to form the seedbed for the resurgence, the “new apostolate,” that marks the beginning of the next historical cycle.

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Sept. 21, 2022 - If criminals commit crimes and no earthly authorities are willing to identify and punish the acts and actors, are they still crimes and criminals? - Cites work by Ann Barnhardt, quoting John Senior, with KW commentary: “...The two key points are that “the greatest evil in the world is to do wrong without being punished” and that it is an act of Christian charity to pursue justice for those who do wrong, not just for the sake of obtaining relief for the victims of the crimes and preventing more crimes from being committed against more victims in the future, but even more so for the sake of the souls of the criminals and those who hold them to account for their willful, freely-chosen acts of evil...”

\*

### **PCR test viewed from the legal killbox perspective**

*A few days ago, Sage Hana posted:*

- Dec. 10, 2023 - The PCR Test is a License to Create Pandemic. What Was the PCR Test Even Designed to do and to what Plausible End?<sup>343</sup>

*My reply:*

Viewed through the legal history, EUA program lens, the PCR test was Step 1 in a 4-step bio-behavioral modification/cull induction program sequence. The sequencing is important for maximum effectiveness.

Between Feb. 4, 2020 and April 1, 2020, HHS Secretary Alex Azar issued four "Notice of Declaration that circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use" of several classes of drugs, devices and biologics.

All were false/fraudulent product claims (i.e., not really intended for detection, diagnosis, personal protection, treatment or prevention) but rather intended to, and effective for, pushing them into common use; ramping up fear, panic and social distrust; suppressing cognitive function; and also for operating hospital and nursing home homicide protocols.

Step 1 Notice of EUA declaration was effective Feb. 4, 2020, and covered "in vitro diagnostics for detection and/or diagnosis of the novel coronavirus." (85 FR 7316)

Step 2 Notice of EUA declaration was effective March 10, 2020, and covered "personal respiratory protective devices" also known as masks. (85 FR 13907)

Step 3 Notice of EUA declaration was effective March 27, 2020 and covered "medical devices, including alternative products used as medical devices," also known as ventilators and ventilator accessories. (85 FR 17335)

Step 4 Notice of EUA declaration was effective April 1, 2020 and covered "drugs and biological products," also known as "Covid-19 vaccines" along with Remdesivir, molnuparivir and others. (85 FR 18250)

Based on more recent Federal Register notices (85 FR 79198 and 88 FR 82907), I speculate that the same sequence, or similar sequence, will be announced within the next few months for hemorrhagic fevers [marburgvirus and ebolavirus].

The escalation/difference between the coronavirus-predicated 'vaccine' cull and the hemorrhagic fever-predicated 'vaccine' cull is that, as far as I know, there's no background rate of normal, circulating hemorrhagic fever genetic material in peoples' bodies to be detected by PCR and other test kits and hyped up as a novel disease, while there was

---

<sup>343</sup> <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/the-pcr-test-is-a-license-to-create>

and remains lots and lots of normal, circulating coronavirus and influenza-related genetic material in peoples bodies that can easily be detected and then hyped up as a novel disease.

The cullers presumably have a different approach prepared to build broad public fear of hemorrhagic fever, but the general pattern will probably be very similar.

\* \* \*

## **Dec. 18, 2023 - Conspiracy Sarah is doing good reporting and analysis of Federal Register decrees by HHS Secretary-Dictator Xavier Becerra on ebolavirus, marburgvirus, and acute radiation syndrome.**

Very useful for readers preparing to defy the next faked public health emergency and its anti-constitutional sequelae.

Conspiracy Sarah on Substack:

- Dec. 17, 2023 - Covid Is Over. It's Marburg Season. And Bundibugyo virus, Ebola virus, Sudan virus, Tai Forest virus, Ebolaviruses Season.<sup>344</sup>
- Dec. 17, 2023 - Turns Out, It's Marburg AND Acute Radiation Syndrome Season.<sup>345</sup>

Those two posts join three other recent Conspiracy Sarah posts unpacking PREP Act declarations and more:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - Happy Holidays...Let's talk. Six Key Congressionally Authorized Statutory Framework Changes<sup>346</sup>
- Nov. 20, 2023 - 48 50 of 50 States Already Have Rules in Place for Not Quarantine Camps.<sup>347</sup>
- Dec. 6, 2023 - Suing the Bads. Speaking with truth and integrity is different than saying something that is technically correct.<sup>348</sup>

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Dec. 15, 2023 - The PCR test viewed from the legal kill box perspective. "...Based on more recent Federal Register notices (85 FR 79198 and 88 FR 82907), I speculate that the same sequence, or similar sequence, will be announced within the next few months for hemorrhagic fevers [marburgvirus and ebolavirus]. The escalation/difference between the coronavirus-predicated 'vaccine' cull and the hemorrhagic fever-predicated 'vaccine' cull is that, as far as I know, there's no background rate of normal, circulating hemorrhagic fever genetic material in peoples' bodies to be detected by PCR and other test kits and hyped up as a novel disease, while there was and remains lots and lots of normal, circulating coronavirus and influenza-related genetic material in peoples bodies that can easily be detected and then hyped up as a novel disease. The cullers presumably have a different approach prepared to build broad public fear of hemorrhagic fever, but the general pattern will probably be very similar..."

\*

### Speculation as to the timing of a new gay sex tape filmed in federal offices

I think the timing of a new video depicting gay sex in a federal government building is intended to ratchet up public disgust with Congress to coincide with the annual, year-end promulgation of bad statutes, regulations, executive orders and other legal instruments in the Dec. 26 to Jan. 2 window of time (some examples linked below<sup>1</sup>) when even people who sometimes pay a little attention to Congressional, executive and administrative acts are instead spending time with their families and friends.

It may matter especially this year, to the Monster, to have people turn their attention away from Congress even more than in years' past, because some members of Congress may be finding the fortitude to try to take up their constitutional authority, and direct it at weakening the Monster, just as the Monster is preparing to manipulate and deceive Congress into passing more bad laws enabling more bad regulations to strengthen the walls of the public health kill box even more.

---

<sup>344</sup> <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/covid-is-over-its-marburg-season>

<sup>345</sup> <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/marburg-and-acute-radiation-syndrome>

<sup>346</sup> <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/happy-holidayslets-talk>

<sup>347</sup> <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/48-of-50-states-already-have-rules>

<sup>348</sup> <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/suing-the-bads>

Pray for the fortitude to keep a close eye on Congress these next two weeks, and pray for Congress members and Senators to be given courage too, to ignore the distraction of a gay sex tape and keep their eyes and the eyes of the American people, directed toward God, country and constitution.

Some examples of legal instruments promulgated during the week between Christmas and New Year's:

- 2001.12.28 Bush EO 13250 Order of Succession HHS Secretary EO 13251 Order of Succession Secretary of State
- 2005.12.30 Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness PREP Act 42 USC 247d-6d.
- 2005.12.30 PREP Act Senate Roll Call
- 2005.12.30 PREP Act House Roll Call Vote
- 2007.12.28 72 FR 73589 HHS CFR Revision Strategic National Stockpile countermeasure labeling
- 2009.12.29 Obama Executive Order 13526 Funding clandestine programs
- 2009.12.30 Obama Executive Order 13527 Postal Model federal distribution medical countermeasures
- 2011.12.31 NDAA 2012 Section 1021 Indefinite detention US citizens
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75880 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 70 Direct Final Rule Interstate Scope Definitions quarantinable
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75885 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 71 Direct Final Rule Interstate Scope Definitions quarantinable
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75936 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 70 NPRM Interstate Scope Definitions (withdrawn Feb. 2013 because Direct Final Rule entered into force Feb. 25, 2023)
- 2013.01.02 NDAA Modernization of Smith Mundt domestic propaganda Sec. 1078
- 2020.12.28 Federal Register USDA APHIS Movement of Animals Genetic Engineering
- 2020.12.29 Trump Press Release 18 times Defense Production Act
- 2022.12.29 Consolidated Appropriations PL 117-328 FULL Sec. 3209 FDA Modernization Act 2.0 Sec. 2501 to 3631 Countermeasures Sec. 1501 to 2411 PREVENT Act Sec. 212 HHS State Department delegation authority negotiate contracts

\* \* \*



**Dec. 19, 2023 - Legalized FDA non-regulation of biological products effective May 2, 2019, by Federal Register Final Rule, signed by then-FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb.**

Related Sage Hana reporting and analysis.

- Dec. 18, 2023 - Brook Jackson's November, 2021 Whistleblowing BMJ Article Reprinted<sup>349</sup> (Sage Hana)

NOTE: Brook Jackson's litigation is related to legalized FDA non-regulation of clinical trials. The information below is related to legalized FDA non-regulation of biological product manufacturing.

\*

Legal paper trail documents are provided after the text for readers interested in digging deeper.

Under the 1944 Public Health Service Act, biological products were defined as "any virus, therapeutic serum, toxin, antitoxin, or analogous product, or arsphenamine or its derivatives (or any other trivalent organic arsenic compound)."

In 1970, the biological products definition was amended to add, after the word "antitoxin," several new products, including "vaccine, blood, blood component or derivative, allergenic product." [42 USC 262].

Until May 2, 2019, FDA inspectors were required to inspect all establishments or facilities producing biological products at least once every two years, and held eight enumerated inspection duties.

The relevant section, 21 CFR 600.22, read:

"The inspector shall:

- (a) Call upon the active head of the establishment, stating the object of his visit,
- (b) Interrogate the proprietor or other personnel of the establishment as he may deem necessary,
- (c) Examine the details of location, construction, equipment and maintenance, including stables, barns, warehouses, manufacturing laboratories, bleeding clinics maintained for the collection of human blood, shipping rooms, record rooms, and any other structure or appliance used in any part of the manufacture of a product,
- (d) Investigate as fully as he deems necessary the methods of propagation, processing, testing, storing, dispensing, recording, or other details of manufacture and distribution of each licensed product, or product for which a license has been requested, including observation of these procedures in actual operation,**
- (e) Obtain and cause to be sent to the Director, Center for Biologics Evaluation and Research or the Director, Center for Drug Evaluation and Research (see mailing addresses in § 600.2(c)), adequate samples for the examination of any product or ingredient used in its manufacture,**
- (f) Bring to the attention of the manufacturer any fault observed in the course of inspection in location, construction, manufacturing methods, or administration of a licensed establishment which might lead to impairment of a product,
- (g) Inspect and copy, as circumstances may require, any records required to be kept pursuant to § 600.12,
- (h) Certify as to the condition of the establishment and of the manufacturing methods followed and make recommendations as to action deemed appropriate with respect to any application for license or any license previously issued.**

---

<sup>349</sup> <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/brook-jacksons-november-2021-whistleblowing>

Since May 2, 2019, FDA inspectors have had none of those duties, and are not required to inspect biological product manufacturing facilities at any time intervals.

Prior to the rule change, 21 CFR 600.21, Time of inspection, read:

The inspection of an establishment for which a biologics license application is pending need not be made until the establishment is in operation and is manufacturing the complete product for which a biologics license is desired.

In case the license is denied following inspection for the original license, no reinspection need be made until assurance has been received that the faulty conditions which were the basis of the denial have been corrected. An inspection of each licensed establishment and its additional location(s) shall be made at least once every 2 years. Inspections may be made with or without notice, and shall be made during regular business hours unless otherwise directed.

Effective May 2, 2019, the last three sentences of 21 CFR 600.21 were removed.

There is currently no legal requirement for an initial FDA inspection; no minimum interval for subsequent FDA inspections, and there are no legal consequences for compliance failures, such as establishment or product license denial or revocation.

The legal mechanisms through which FDA regulation of biological product manufacturing disappeared, included a Direct Final Rule and a Proposed Rule, simultaneously issued by Federal Register notice on Feb. 26, 2018, and an April 2, 2019 Final Rule, issued by then-FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb.

To summarize: On April 2, 2019, effective May 2, 2019, FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb changed the federal regulations governing inspection of licensed facilities manufacturing biological products including 'vaccines', from at least every two years to unspecified times; eliminated provisions about what would happen if a licensed facility failed an inspection; and eliminated all inspection duties for FDA inspectors.

A commenter submitted a pithy comment in response to the Feb. 26, 2018 notices, reprinted in the Final Rule document published in the Federal Register April 2, 2019:

"One comment expressed concern that the risk-based inspection frequency will not be without negative health consequences.

The comment also stated that "[R]isk Management is an identified known weak element to a majority of biological and medical device companies" and that the management and mitigation of risk without FDA oversight for a number of years is going to be a high-risk endeavor..."

Indeed.

\*

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Oct. 21, 2022 - Legal horror movie pitch: The World According to Darp. 'Shouting fire in a crowded theater' meets 'When did you stop beating your wife?' "...The villain is Darpon Fink, an ugly, awkward, reclusive middle-aged serial killer/arsonist. Darpon gets a job as a building inspector in a mid-sized American city. His first day on the job, he repeals all the building safety codes. His second day on the job, he lobotomizes city council members, police officers, firefighters, prosecutors and judges, and then gasses them with paralytics. They sit in their usual chairs, at their usual desks in their City Hall offices. But they can't move or speak. His third day on the job — the day a popular musician is scheduled to perform in the city's largest theater — Darp removes the smoke detectors and sprinklers in the theater and barricades from the outside all but one door..."
- Dec. 19, 2022 - Biomedical security state and state-run bioterrorism programs: six American statutory frameworks. (Memo prepared for Sen. Ron Johnson, at his request.) "...Through the pioneering work of the

Informed Consent Action Network (ICAN) and Children's Health Defense (CHD), culminating in a July 9, 2018 stipulation, [signed by Robert F. Kennedy Jr.] Americans have learned that those oversight functions have never been performed by US Government officials, and none of the currently-available "vaccines" produced by or for American pharmaceutical companies and administered to children and adults in the United States and around the world, can be conclusively demonstrated to be safe or effective. It is now more widely understood that federally-directed production and use of the toxic bioagents known as "vaccines" to injure, sicken and kill Americans, and provide liability exemption for sponsors, pharmaceutical manufacturers and vaccinators, has been domestic and international policy and practice since 1986..."

- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation." "...The aggregate evidence for the intent and function of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k) as a blanket waiver of the American drug regulation system to facilitate and pre-cover-up a covert, criminal bioweapons production and deployment program — can be summed up as "the dog that didn't bark...Another way to think about 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): It's the provision that quietly nullified every substantive way in which FDA regulatory functions would have been fulfilled, rendering the entire FDA performance a sham intended **only** to shield from public view, that the operation was and is actually run under 50 USC Ch. 32, the Chemical and Biological Warfare Program..."
- April 13, 2023 - Vaccine production facilities are indistinguishable from bioweapon production facilities, and vaccines are indistinguishable from bioweapons. "...At the third review conference of the BWC in 1991, several countries tried to launch a formal negotiation to bolster the treaty with a legally binding verification regime, but they failed to achieve consensus. The George H. W. Bush administration argued that verification was not possible with any degree of confidence because of the dual-use nature of biotechnological materials and equipment, which makes it easy to divert legitimate facilities such as vaccine plants to illicit production...Advances in fermentation technology have also eliminated the need to stockpile biowarfare agents. Instead, a legitimate production facility, such as a vaccine plant, could be commandeered to grow seed cultures into militarily significant quantities of agent within a period of weeks. Given these technical realities, the detection of illicit biological weapons activities poses daunting challenges for any conceivable monitoring regime..."
- Oct. 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. "...What Malone, Steve Kirsch and other DoD spokesmen are doing is a distraction maneuver to keep attention away from the **intentional** toxicity of the biochemical weapons, the DoD/WHO control of the programs, and the fact that "biodefense" is camouflage for straight-up State-sponsored biowarfare, conducted by bringing pharmaceutical companies into the military-industrial-Congressional complex, calling bioweapons "vaccines," and terrifying people into taking them under "public health emergency" and "pandemic" narratives..."

\*

Documents related to legalized FDA non-regulation of biological product manufacturing, including but not limited to vaccines; Public Health Service Act Section 351; 42 USC 262; 21 CFR 600 et seq.; presidential executive orders on regulatory reform; more.

- 1944.07.01 PL 78-410 PHS Act Sec. 351 42 USC 262 biological products
- 1970.10.30 PL 91-515 PHS Act Sec 351 42 USC 262 Regulation of Vaccines, blood, blood components, allergenic products 84 Stat 1306
- 1973.11.20 38 FR 32048 FDA Biological product regulation 21 CFR 600 two licenses one for establishment one for biological product annual inspections 42 USC 262
- 1983.06.07 48 FR 26313 FDA Biological product regulation 21 CFR 600 reducing inspections to every 2 years
- 1986.11.14 National Childhood Vaccine Act
- 1993.10.04 EO 12866 Regulatory Planning and Review Clinton
- 1994.10.27 59 FR 54037 FDA regulation definitions reporting adverse events biological products 21 CFR 600.801997.11.21 FDA Modernization EUA 21 USC 360bbb expanding pool of biochemical attack targets all Americans 42 USC 262
- 1999.10.20 64 FR 56441 FDA regulations biological product merged two previously separate license BLA product and establishment 21 CFR 601

- 2005.03.24 56 FR 14978 FDA regulations biological product CBER CDER 21 CFR 600
- 2010.01 Jonathan Tucker Arms Control Association vaccine and bioweapon production indistinguishable
- 2011 Federal Register Guide to Agency Rulemaking Direct Final Rule
- 2011.01.28 EO 13563 Improving Regulation Regulatory Review Obama
- 2012.07.09 PL 112-144 FDA Safety and Innovation Act FDASIA drugs patents investigations
- 2017.01.30 EO 13771 Reducing regulation and controlling regulatory costs Trump
- 2017.03.01 EO 13777 Enforcing the regulatory reform agenda Trump
- 2018.01.26 83 FR 3586 FDA Direct Final Rule re removal time inspection duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262
- 2018.01.26 83 FR 3631 FDA Proposed rule companion to Direct Final Rule removal inspection time duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262 - Final rule issued April 2, 2019, entered into force May 2, 2019.
- 2018.05.07 83 FR 19936 FDA Withdrawal Direct Final Rule re removal of inspections, duties, biological products significant adverse comment 21 CFR 600
- 2018.07.09 ICAN HHS Stipulation No monitoring of vaccines adverse effects signed by RFK Jr
- 2019.04.02 84 FR 12505 FDA Final Rule removal time inspection duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262 effective 2019.05.02
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.20 — Inspectors.
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.21 — Time of Inspection Before new rule, time of FDA inspection every 2 years
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.22 — Duties of Inspectors Before new rule, duties of FDA inspector 8 enumerated
- 2019.12.20 PL 116-94 Further Consolidated Appropriations Sec 605 606 607 biological product definition license application 42 USC 262
- 2023.08.21 Hooker CHD 10 Years After HHS Asked CDC to Study Safety of Childhood Vaccine Schedule, CDC Hasn't Produced It
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.20 – Inspectors
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.21 Time of Inspections NONE enumerated
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.22 Duties of Inspectors NONE enumerated
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 601 Biologics License Application since 1997 FDA Modernization Act 1999 FDA regulation merged ELA and PLA establishment product

\* \* \*

## Dec. 20, 2023 - Ending National Suicide Act. Draft bill for 118th Congress

Two PDF versions available - one with links from the Cornell University law database<sup>350</sup> and one without links.

- Ending National Suicide Act (with links, formatted)<sup>351</sup>
- Ending National Suicide Act (without links, formatted)<sup>352</sup>

*Related PDF reports and summaries:*

- 2 pages - Weaponization of Language and Law: US Government Bioterrorism Program from 1969 to Covid.<sup>353</sup> (January 2023, abstract)
- 14 pages - Legal History: American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.<sup>354</sup> Enabling statutes, regulations, executive orders, guidance documents, etc. (May 2023 version)

Interested Bailiwick readers can send the draft bill to members of the 118th Congress, with a personal letter explaining your understanding — gained through the Covid-19 events as they've unfolded since January 2020 — of how global financial creditors wielding the leverage of unpayable financial debts are using American laws, presidents and Cabinet secretaries to induce national self-destruction.

The current Congress holds the God-given authority to repeal the anti-laws that Congress has passed: anti-laws that illegitimately enable the subversion of constitutional rule of law, and illegitimately enable the bodily destruction of men, women and children, through the mechanisms of faked emergencies, consolidation of executive power, and deployment of biochemical weapons that sicken, sterilize and kill those on whom they are used.

Congress holds the God-given authority to tear down the walls of the public health emergency kill box.

Congress also holds the God-given authority to pursue morally-sound policies and programs, including restoration of constitutional rule of law; orderly debt default; and establishment of sound money operated outside the control of the corrupted and corrupting central banking system.

\*

AN ACT To repeal Congressional authorizations for communicable disease control, quarantine and inspection programs; chemical and biological warfare programs; biological products and vaccine manufacturing programs; public health emergency programs; national vaccine and immunization programs; expanded access and emergency use authorization programs; public health and emergency preparedness and response programs; enhanced control of dangerous biological agents and toxins programs; and related statutes.

*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,*

SECTION 1. REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Chapter 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter II, General Powers and Duties, Part G, Quarantine and Inspection, § 264 to § 272, [PHSA §361 to §369].

Authorization for the quarantine and inspection program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, 58 Stat. 703-706; as amended by: June 25, 1948, ch. 646, § 1, 62 Stat. 909; 1953 Reorg. Plan No. 1, §§ 5, 8, eff. Apr. 11, 1953, 18 F.R. 2053, 67 Stat. 631; Pub. L. 85–58, ch. VII, § 701, June 21, 1957, 71 Stat. 181; Pub. L. 85–580, title II, § 201, Aug. 1, 1958, 72 Stat. 467; Pub. L. 86–624, § 29(c), July 12, 1960, 74 Stat. 419; Pub. L. 94–317, title III, § 301(b)(1), June 23, 1976, 90 Stat. 707; Pub. L. 96–88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 142(a)(1), (a)(2), (a)(3) (b)(1), (b)(2), (c), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 626) is hereby repealed.

---

<sup>350</sup> <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text>

<sup>351</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/ending-national-suicide-act-with-links-formatted.pdf>

<sup>352</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/ending-national-suicide-act-without-links-formatted.pdf>

<sup>353</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

<sup>354</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

SEC. 2. REPEAL OF Title 50, War and National Defense, Chapter 32, Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, §1511-1528

Authorization for the Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, (Nov. 19, 1969, Pub. L. 91-121, title IV, § 409(a) to 409(e), 83 Stat. 209 - 210; as amended by Pub. L. 91-441, title V, § 506(a), (b)(1), (b)(2), (b)(4), (d), Oct. 7, 1970, 84 Stat. 912; Pub. L. 93-608, § 2(4), Jan. 2, 1975, 88 Stat. 1971; Pub. L. 94-106, title VIII, § 818, Oct. 7, 1975, 89 Stat. 544; Pub. L. 95-79, title VIII, § 808, July 30, 1977, 91 Stat. 334; Pub. L. 96-88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 97-375, title II, § 203(a)(1), (a)(2), Dec. 21, 1982, 96 Stat. 1822; Pub. L. 98-94, title XII, § 1233, Sept. 24, 1983, 97 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 99-145, title XIV, § 1412, Nov. 8, 1985, 99 Stat. 747; Pub. L. 100-456, div. A, title I, § 118, Sept. 29, 1988, 102 Stat. 1934; Pub. L. 101-510, div. A, title I, §§ 171, 172, Nov. 5, 1990, 104 Stat. 1507; Pub. L. 102-190, div. A, title I, § 151, Dec. 5, 1991, 105 Stat. 1313; Pub. L. 102-484, div. A, title I, §§ 171, 179, Oct. 23, 1992, 106 Stat. 2341, 2347; Pub. L. 103-160, div. A, title I, § 107(c), Nov. 30, 1993, 107 Stat. 1564; Pub. L. 103-160, div. A, title XVII, § 1701, 1703, 1705, Nov. 30, 1993, 107 Stat. 1853-1856; Pub. L. 103-337, div. A, title I, § 143, Oct. 5, 1994, 108 Stat. 2689; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1078, Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1915; Pub. L. 106-65, div. A, title X, § 1067(4), Oct. 5, 1999, 113 Stat. 774; Pub. L. 103-337, div. A, title I, § 142, Oct. 5, 1994, 108 Stat. 2689; Pub. L. 104-106, div. A, title I, § 153(b), (c), title XV, § 1502(c)(6), Feb. 10, 1996, 110 Stat. 216, 508; Pub. L. 104-201, div. A, title X, § 1074(d)(2), Sept. 23, 1996, 110 Stat. 2661; Pub. L. 104-201, div. A, title II, § 228, Sept. 23, 1996, 110 Stat. 2460; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1041(d), Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1885; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1078(f), Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1915; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title XIII, § 1303, Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1951; Pub. L. 105-261, div. A, title I, § 141, Oct. 17, 1998, 112 Stat. 1942; Pub. L. 106-65, div. A, title I, § 141(b), title X, § 1067(11), Oct. 5, 1999, 113 Stat. 537, 775; Pub. L. 106-113, div. B, § 1000(a)(7) [div. B, title XI, § 1132], Nov. 29, 1999, 113 Stat. 1536, 1501A-493; Pub. L. 107-107, div. A, title X, § 1048(i)(4), Dec. 28, 2001, 115 Stat. 1229; Pub. L. 107-314, div. A, title I, § 141, Dec. 2, 2002, 116 Stat. 2477; Pub. L. 108-375, div. A, title IX, § 931, Oct. 28, 2004, 118 Stat. 2031; Pub. L. 109-163, div. A, title IX, § 921(a), Jan. 6, 2006, 119 Stat. 3410; Pub. L. 109-364, div. A, title X, § 1041, Oct. 17, 2006, 120 Stat. 2390; Pub. L. 110-181, div. A, title IX, §§ 923, 924, Jan. 28, 2008, 122 Stat. 284; Pub. L. 111-383, div. A, title XIV, § 1421(a), Jan. 7, 2011, 124 Stat. 4412; Pub. L. 112-239, div. A, title XIV, § 1421(a), Jan. 2, 2013, 126 Stat. 2049; Pub. L. 114-92, div. A, title XIV, § 1411, Nov. 25, 2015, 129 Stat. 1083; Pub. L. 114-328, div. A, title II, § 218, Dec. 23, 2016, 130 Stat. 2052; Pub. L. 114-328, div. A, title X, § 1067, Dec. 23, 2016, 130 Stat. 2411; Pub. L. 115-232, div. A, title XIV, § 1424, Aug. 13, 2018, 132 Stat. 2094; Pub. L. 116-92, div. A, title IX, § 902(91), Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 1554; Pub. L. 116-283, div. A, title XVIII, § 1846(i)(6), Jan. 1, 2021, 134 Stat. 4252; Pub. L. 117-81, div. A, title XVII, § 1702(k)(1), Dec. 27, 2021, 135 Stat. 2160) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 3 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Part F, Licensing of Biological Products and Clinical Laboratories, Subpart 1, biological products, 42 USC 262-263, [PHSA § 351-352]

Authorization for the biological products program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, § 351, 352, 58 Stat. 702-703; as amended by: 1953 Reorg. Plan No. 1, §§ 5, 8, eff. Apr. 11, 1953, 18 F.R. 2053, 67 Stat. 631; Pub. L. 85-881, § 2, Sept. 2, 1958, 72 Stat. 1704; Pub. L. 91-515, title II, § 291, Oct. 30, 1970, 84 Stat. 1308; Pub. L. 96-88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 99-660, title I, § 105(a), title III, § 315, Nov. 14, 1986, 100 Stat. 3751, 3783; Pub. L. 102-300, § 6(b)(1), June 16, 1992, 106 Stat. 240; Pub. L. 104-134, title II, §§ 2102(d)(2), 2104, Apr. 26, 1996, 110 Stat. 1321-319, 1321-320; Pub. L. 105-115, title I, § 123(a)-(d), (g), Nov. 21, 1997, 111 Stat. 2323, 2324; Pub. L. 107-188, title II, § 201(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 637 [adding § 351A]; Pub. L. 107-296, title XVII, § 1709(a), Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2318; Pub. L. 108-155, § 2(b)(3), Dec. 3, 2003, 117 Stat. 1941; Pub. L. 110-85, title IX, § 901(c), Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 939; Pub. L. 111-148, title VII, § 7002(a), (b), (g)(1), Mar. 23, 2010, 124 Stat. 804, 814, 819; Pub. L. 112-144, title V, § 502(a)(2), July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1040; Pub. L. 114-89, § 2(a)(2), Nov. 25, 2015, 129 Stat. 698; Pub. L. 114-255, div. A, title III, § 3031(b), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1100; Pub. L. 115-52, title V, § 505(b)(2)(B), Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1046; Pub. L. 116-22, title IV, § 405, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 949; Pub. L. 116-94, div. N, title I, §§ 605, 606, Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 3127; Pub. L. 116-260, div. BB, title III, §§ 322, 325(a), Dec. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 2933, 2936; Pub. L. 117-8, § 2, Apr. 23, 2021, 135 Stat. 254 [adding § 352A]; Pub. L. 117-286, § 4(b)(75), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4351; Pub. L. 117-328, div. FF, title III, §§ 3206, 3209(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5820, 5822; Pub. L. 117-328, div. FF, title II, § 2311, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5759) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 4 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Ch. 6A, Subchapter II, Part B, Federal-State Cooperation, § 247d to 247d-7g; 247d-11 to 247d-12, Public health emergencies [PHSA §319-319M.]

Authorization for the public health emergencies program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, § 319 as added Pub. L. 106–505, title I, § 102, Nov. 13, 2000, 114 Stat. 2315 - 2324 [repealing and replacing previous PHSA § 319 as added Pub. L. 98–49, July 13, 1983, 97 Stat. 245; amended Pub. L. 100–607, title II, § 256(a), Nov. 4, 1988, 102 Stat. 3110; Pub. L. 102–321, title I, § 163(b)(2), July 10, 1992, 106 Stat. 376; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(2), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3504] as amended by Pub. L. 107–188, title I, §§ 104(a) 105, 108, 111(3), 125, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 605, 606, 609, 611, 614; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 131(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 617, 624; [adding § 319C–1 and § 319C–2]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 121, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611; [adding § 319F–2 provisions and codifying at 42 USC 300hh-12; renumbered as PHSA 319F-2 by Pub. L. 107-296]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 103, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 603; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 106, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 607 [adding § 319H]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 107, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 608 [adding § 319I]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 109, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 610; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 110, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611 [adding § 319J]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 111(1), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 124, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 614 [adding § 319K]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, §§ 141, 144(a), 158, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 626, 630, 633; Pub. L. 107–296, title XVII, § 1705(a), Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2316; [renumbering 42 USC 300hh-12 provisions [Pub. L. 107-188] as PHSA § 319F–2 and recodifying at 42 USC 247d-6b]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(a), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 835 [adding § 319F–1]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(d), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 108–276, § 3(a), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 109–148, div. C, § 2, Dec. 30, 2005, 119 Stat. 2818 [adding § 319F–3]; Pub. L. 109–148, div. C, § 3, Dec. 30, 2005, 119 Stat. 2829 [adding § 319F–4]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(c), title IV, §§ 403(b), 406, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2834, 2874, 2879; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, § 201, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2837; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, § 204(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2850; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, §§ 202, 204(b)(2), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2845, 2851; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, §§ 301(d), (e), 304, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2854, 2855, 2859; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 303(b), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2857; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 305, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2861; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 401, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2865 [adding 319L]; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 402, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2872; [adding 319M] Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 403(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2874; Pub. L. 110–85, title XI, § 1104(1), Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 975; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 201, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 170; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, §§ 202(a), (c)(1), 204(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 173, 175, 179; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 202(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, §§ 202(c)(2), 203(c), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175, 176; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(b)(1), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 204(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 177; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, §§ 401, 403, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 192, 196; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(a)–(d), (f), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 194, 195; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(g)(1), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 195; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(g)(2), (3), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 196; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 404, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 197; Pub. L. 114–95, title IX, § 9215(kkk)(1), Dec. 10, 2015, 129 Stat. 2187; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3041(a), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1111; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, §§ 3081, 3082(a), 3085, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1140, 1144; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, §§ 3082(b), 3084, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1141; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3087, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1147; Pub. L. 115–245, div. B, title II, § 231, Sept. 28, 2018, 132 Stat. 3095; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, §§ 201(a), 202(a), (b)(1), (d), 203(e)(1), 207(b), title VII, § 705(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 907–910, 914, 927, 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, §§ 201(b), 202(c), (e), 203(c), (e)(2), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 908–910, 914; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 203(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 911 [adding § 319C–3]; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 205(a), (b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 918, 924; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 206, title VII, § 701(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 925, 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 207(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 926; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 303(b), title IV, § 404(a), title V, § 504(b), title VI, §§ 601, 602, title VII, § 701(d), (e)(2)(B), (f), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 935, 948, 951–953, 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 304, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 936 [adding § 319D-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title IV, § 403(a), (c), title V, §§ 502, 504(a), title VII, § 702, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 943, 947, 950, 951, 962; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 701(e)(1)(C), (D), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 961 [adding § 319L-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 701(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(a)(1), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(a)(2), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–127, div. F, § 6005, Mar. 18, 2020, 134 Stat. 207; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3102, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 361; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3103, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 361; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3301, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 383; Pub. L. 116–260, div. BB, title I, § 115(a), Dec. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 2875 [adding § 320B]; Pub. L. 117–58, div. G, title IX, § 70953(f)(3), Nov. 15, 2021, 135 Stat. 1316; Pub. L. 117–286, § 4(a)(228), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4331; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2103(a), 2223(a), 2407, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5711, 5747, 5788; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2402, 2403, 2404(b)–2406, 2408(a), 2409(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5785–5787, 5789; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2231(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5752; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2303(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5758 [adding § 319B]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2408(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5789 [adding § 319F–5]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2232, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2111(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5720; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2211, Dec. 29,

2022, 136 Stat. 5729; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2234, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2401(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5782; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2233, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754) is hereby repealed.

**SEC. 5 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Chapter 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter XIX, Vaccines, Part 1, National Vaccine Program, (§300aa-1 to 300aa-6); and Part 2, National Vaccine Injury Compensation Program, (§300aa-10 to 300aa-34).**

Authorization for the National Vaccine Program and National Vaccine Injury Compensation Program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title XXI, § 2101-2133 as added Pub. L. 99–660, title III, § 311(a), Nov. 14, 1986, 100 Stat. 3756-3778); and amended by Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b), 4304(a), (b), 4306, 4307(1), (2), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221, 1330–223, 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(1), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b)(1), 4307(9), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(2), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4303(f), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–222 [adding § 2134]; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4303(d)(2)(A), 4307(3), 4308(a), (b), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–222, 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4307(4), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4307(7), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(1), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4305, Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b), 4303(a)–(d)(1), (e), (g), 4307(5), (6), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221 to 1330–223, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4304(c), 4307(8), 4308(c), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–360, title IV, § 411(o)(1), July 1, 1988, 102 Stat. 808; Pub. L. 100–360, title IV, § 411(o)(2), (3)(A), July 1, 1988, 102 Stat. 808; Pub. L. 100–360, title IV, § 411(o)(3)(A), July 1, 1988, 102 Stat. 808; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(b), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2285; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(c)(1)–(7), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2285, 2286; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(c)(8), (l), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2286, 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(d)–(i), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2286–2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(j), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(k), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(m)(1), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(m)(2), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(n), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(o), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(p), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(q), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–502, § 4, Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(a), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(b), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(c), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(d), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(e), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(f), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–650, title III, § 321, Dec. 1, 1990, 104 Stat. 5117; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(c), (d)(1), (h)(2), (3), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103, 1104; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(d)(2), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(d)(3), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(e), (f), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(g), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1104; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(h)(1), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1104; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(13), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(14), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(15), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 314, Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3508; Pub. L. 102–572, title IX, § 902(b), Oct. 29, 1992, 106 Stat. 4516; Pub. L. 102–572, title IX, § 902(b)(1), Oct. 29, 1992, 106 Stat. 4516; Pub. L. 103–43, title XX, § 2012, June 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 214; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(a)(1), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 645; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(a)(2), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 645; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(b), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 646; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(c), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 646; Pub. L. 103–183, title VII, § 708, Dec. 14, 1993, 107 Stat. 2242; Pub. L. 105–277, div. C, title XV, § 1502, Oct. 21, 1998, 112 Stat. 2681–741; Pub. L. 106–310, div. A, title XVII, § 1701(a), Oct. 17, 2000, 114 Stat. 1151; Pub. L. 107–296, title XVII, §§ 1714–1716, Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2320, 2321; Pub. L. 108–7, div. L, § 102(a), Feb. 20, 2003, 117 Stat. 528; Pub. L. 108–173, title IX, § 900(e)(2)(F), Dec. 8, 2003, 117 Stat. 2372; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(c), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3093(c)(1), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1152; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3093(c)(2), (3), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1152) is hereby repealed.

**SEC. 6 - REPEAL OF Title 21, Food and Drugs, Ch. 9, Federal Food Drug and Cosmetics Act, Subchapter V, Drugs and Devices, Part E, General Provisions Relating to Drugs and Devices, §360bbb to §360bbb-8d, Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics program [FDCA Ch. 675, §561 to 569D]**

Authorization for the Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics program, (June 25, 1938, ch. 675, §561 et seq, as added Pub. L. 105–115, title IV, § 402, Nov. 21, 1997, 111 Stat. 2365, and amended by: Pub. L. 108–136, div. A, title XVI, § 1603(a), Nov. 24, 2003, 117 Stat. 1684 [adding § 564]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 4(a), July 21, 2004, Bailiwick News - September to December 2023 - Written and compiled by Katherine Watt. kgwatt@protonmail.com 120



118 Stat. 853; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 404, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2875 [adding § 565]; Pub. L. 109–482, title I, § 102(f)(2), Jan. 15, 2007, 120 Stat. 3685; Pub. L. 110–85, title VI, § 603, Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 898 [adding § 566]; Pub. L. 110–85, title IX, § 917, Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 960 [adding § 567]; Pub. L. 112–144, title VII, § 715(b), July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1075 [adding § 568]; Pub. L. 112–144, title IX, § 903, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1088 [adding § 569]; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1102, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1108; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1123, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1113 [adding § 569A, 569B]; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1137, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1124 [adding § 569C]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 179; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 183 [adding § 564A]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(d), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 185 [adding § 564B]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, §§ 303–306, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 185–190; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3001, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1083; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3032, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1100 [adding § 561A]; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(a), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1148; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(c), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1149; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(d), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1149; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3086, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1144 [adding § 565A]; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(O), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1154; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(P), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1154; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(Q), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1155; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 602, Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1048; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 605, Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1048; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 610(c), Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1053; Pub. L. 115–92, § 1(a), Dec. 12, 2017, 131 Stat. 2023; Pub. L. 115–92, § 1(b), Dec. 12, 2017, 131 Stat. 2023; Pub. L. 115–176, § 2(a), May 30, 2018, 132 Stat. 1372; [adding § 561B] Pub. L. 115–271, title III, § 3012(b), Oct. 24, 2018, 132 Stat. 3935 [adding § 569D]; Pub. L. 116–22, title V, § 503, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 951; Pub. L. 116–22, title VI, § 603(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 953 [adding § 565B]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(d), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 117–9, § 1(a)(5), Apr. 23, 2021, 135 Stat. 258; Pub. L. 117–180, div. F, title V, § 5005, Sept. 30, 2022, 136 Stat. 2167; Pub. L. 117–229, div. C, title III, § 301, Dec. 16, 2022, 136 Stat. 2311; Pub. L. 117–286, § 4(a)(157), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4323; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2501, 2502(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5796, 5797; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2504, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5802; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3101, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5807; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3203, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5814 [adding § 566A]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3202(e), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5812) is hereby repealed.

**SEC. 7 - REPEAL OF Title 42, Public Health Service, Ch. 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter XXVI, National All-Hazards Preparedness for Public Health Emergencies, Parts A-C, §300hh-1 to 300hh-37 [PHSA §2801-2826]**

Authorization for the National All-Hazards Preparedness for Public Health Emergencies program (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title XXVIII, § 2801, as added Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 101(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 596; and amended by Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 102(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 599 [adding 2811, renumbered 2812 Pub. L. 109-417]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 126, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 615; Pub. L. 109–347, title VII, § 709, Oct. 13, 2006, 120 Stat. 1947; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 101(2), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2832; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(a)(2), (4), title III, § 301(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2832, 2834, 2853 [amending and renumbering 2811 as 2812]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(a)(3), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2833 [adding § 2811]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(d), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2834 [adding § 2814]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 103, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2835 [adding § 2802]; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 302(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2855 [adding § 2803]; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 303(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2856 [adding § 2813]; Pub. L. 110–355, § 6(a), Oct. 8, 2008, 122 Stat. 3994 [adding § 2815]; Pub. L. 111–148, title IV, § 4304, Mar. 23, 2010, 124 Stat. 584 [adding § 2821]; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 101(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 162; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 101(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 163; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 102(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 163; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 103, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 168 [adding § 2811A]; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 104, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 170; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(b)(2), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 114–113, div. H, title V, § 527, Dec. 18, 2015, 129 Stat. 2653; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3083, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1141; Pub. L. 116–22, title I, § 101, title II, § 203(d), title III, § 303(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 906, 914, 935; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 938 [adding § 2811B]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 939 [adding § 2811C]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(d), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 941 [adding § 2811D]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 301(a), (d)(1), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 931, 933; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 301(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 932; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 302(a), (b), title IV, §§ 401, 402(b), 404(b), title V, § 501, title VII, § 703(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 934, 942, 943, 948, 950, 963; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 303(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 935; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 936; Pub. L. 116–22, title IV, § 402(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 942 [adding § 2811-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VI, § 607(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 960; Pub. L. 116–94, div. N, title I, § 404(c), Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 3118 [adding § 2822]; Pub. L. 116–260, div. BB, title III, § 314, Dec. 27, 2020, 134

Stat. 2929; Pub. L. 117–43, div. D, title I, § 3101, Sept. 30, 2021, 135 Stat. 379; Pub. L. 117–70, div. C, title I, § 2101, Dec. 3, 2021, 135 Stat. 1504; Pub. L. 117–86, div. B, title I, § 1101, Feb. 18, 2022, 136 Stat. 17; Pub. L. 117–103, div. P, title I, § 101, Mar. 15, 2022, 136 Stat. 789; Pub. L. 117–263, div. G, title LXXI, § 7143(d)(4), Dec. 23, 2022, 136 Stat. 3663; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2103(b)(1), (d), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5711, 5714; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2103(b)(2), (c), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5712, 5713; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2104, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5715; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2104(k)(1), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5719; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2212(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5733 [adding § 2824]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2213(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5734 [adding § 2823]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2214, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5739 [adding § 2825]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2226, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5750 [adding § 2826]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2235, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5755; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2236, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5756) is hereby repealed.

\*

Pray the Rosary.

\* \* \*

## **Dec. 25, 2023 - Merry Christmas, Bailiwick readers.**

Robert Lazu Kmita, writing at The Remnant Newspaper:

Dec. 23, 2023 - [Descending from Heaven: Thoughts on the Mysterious Meanings of Christmas](#)

“...Confronted with the dramatic problem of recovering the lost Paradise, the ancient sages desperately sought solutions, from shamanic and magical practices to thaumaturgic and meditative ones, to “traverse” the distance between our physical world and the “beyond” – the metaphysical world. Conceiving the created world in terms of a tensioned duality, as seen, for example, in Plato’s philosophy, they never suspected the existence of a path conceived by God Himself.

Knowing all too well that there is no method that allows man to traverse the infinite distance between creature and Creator, the Heavenly Father foresaw the saving solution in the Incarnation of His only Son, through a “method” that overturns any human philosophy: the miraculous birth from the Virgin. I’ll stop here. No matter how much I write, words can never help us penetrate such amazing realities.

However, we are left with the wonderful icon in which we contemplate Mary, the true mother of the divine child, meditating and marveling at the One she sees with her virgin eyes: the eternal Word, God, Jesus Christ, made man. Let us contemplate Him too: so small and fragile but shining to incandescence in the midst of the dark night of our fallen world.

He is the only light we truly need.”

**Dec. 30, 2023 - Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience. Lecture by Bishop Athanasius Schneider, given at Cambridge Nov. 24, 2023.**

Published with permission from Thomas D'Andrea, Centre for the Study of Philosophy, Politics, and Religion, Cambridge.<sup>355</sup>

YouTube video:

- Nov. 24, 2023 - Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience.<sup>356</sup>

[Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience \(PDF<sup>357</sup>\)](#)

Lecture by Bishop Athanasius Schneider,<sup>358</sup> Auxiliary Bishop of Astana, Kazakhstan

*The source of human authority is in God.*

This truth proclaims Holy Scripture, both in the Old and the New Testament. For instance:

"By me kings reign . . . by me princes rule, and the mighty decree justice." (Prov. 8:15-16)

To the Roman governor, ostentatiously pretending that he had the power of releasing and of condemning, Jesus Christ answered:

"Thou shouldst not have any power against me unless it were given thee from above." (John 19:11)

St. Paul wrote to the Romans, saying:

"There is not power but from God," from which, as from its cause, he draws this conclusion: "The prince is the minister of God." (Rom.13:1-4)

And St. Augustine said:

"We do not attribute the power of giving government and empires to any but the true God." (*De civ. Dei*, 5, 21)

[Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*]

"Nature, or rather God who is the Author of nature, wills that man should live in a civil society; and this is clearly shown both by the faculty of language, the greatest medium of intercourse, and by numerous innate desires of the mind, and the many necessary things, and things of great importance, which men isolated cannot procure, but which they can procure when joined and associated with others.

But now, a society can neither exist nor be conceived in which there is no one to govern the wills of individuals, in such a way as to make, as it were, one will out of many, and to impel them rightly and orderly to the common good; therefore, God has willed that in a civil society there should be some to rule the multitude (political authority). . . .

But no man has in himself or of himself the power of constraining the free will of others by fetters of authority of this kind. This power resides solely in God, the Creator and Legislator of all things; and it is necessary that those who exercise it (political authority) should do it as having received it from God." (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*)

---

<sup>355</sup> <http://www.csppr.org.uk/index.html>

<sup>356</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CYklGSWHHNg>

<sup>357</sup> <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/2023.11.24-bishop-schneider-lecture-political-authority-and-the-duties-of-conscience-1.pdf>

<sup>358</sup> <https://www.gloriadei.io/>

*One of the main tasks of political authority consists in making, promulgating, and enforcing law.*

According to St. Thomas Aquinas law is:

"a certain rule and measure of acts whereby man is induced to act or is restrained from acting." (S. th., I-II, 90, 1)

The norm and measure of human actions is reason, therefore law has an essential relation to reason; in the first place to divine reason; in the second place to human reason, when it acts correctly, i.e., in accordance with the purpose or final cause implanted in it by God.

Law is directed by its nature to the good, and especially to the universal or common good (see Thomas Aquinas S. th., I-II, 90, 4, c)

St. Augustine said:

"That which is not just seems to be no law at all" (*De Lib. Arb.* 1, 5).

And St. Thomas Aquinas concludes, saying:

"Wherefore the force of a law depends on the extent of its justice. Now in human affairs a thing is said to be just, from being right, according to the rule of reason. But the first rule of reason is the law of nature. Consequently, every human law has just so much of the nature of law, as it is derived from the law of nature. But if in any point it deflects from the law of nature, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law." (S. th., I-II, 95, 2, c)

*One can ask: Whether human law binds a man in conscience?*

St. Thomas Aquinas answers:

"that, laws framed by man are either just or unjust. If they be just, they have the power of binding in conscience, from the eternal law whence they are derived. Laws are said to be just, both from the end, when, to wit, they are ordained to the common good—and from their author, that is to say, when the law that is made does not exceed the power of the lawgiver—and from their form, when, to wit, burdens are laid on the subjects, according to an equality of proportion and with a view to the common good.

For, since one man is a part of the community, each man in all that he is and has, belongs to the community; just as a part, in all that it is, belongs to the whole; wherefore nature inflicts a loss on the part, in order to save the whole: so that on this account, such laws as these, which impose proportionate burdens, are just and binding in conscience, and are legal laws.

On the other hand laws may be unjust in two ways: first, by being contrary to human good, through being opposed to the things mentioned above—either in respect of the end, as when an authority imposes on his subjects burdensome laws, conducive, not to the common good, but rather to his own cupidity or vainglory—or in respect of the author, as when a man makes a law that goes beyond the power committed to him—or in respect of the form, as when burdens are imposed unequally on the community, although with a view to the common good.

The like are acts of violence rather than laws; because, as Augustine says (*De Lib. Arb.* 1, 5), "a law that is not just, seems to be no law at all."

Wherefore such laws do not bind in conscience, except perhaps in order to avoid scandal or disturbance, for which cause a man should even yield his right, according to Matthew 5:40-41: "If a man . . . take away thy coat, let go thy cloak also unto him; and whosoever will force thee one mile, go with him other two."

Secondly, laws may be unjust through being opposed to the Divine good: such are the laws of tyrants inducing to idolatry, or to anything else contrary to the Divine law: and laws of this kind must nowise be observed, because, as stated in Acts 5:29, "we ought to obey God rather than man." (S. th., I-II, 96, 4, c)

If law in any point deflects from the Natural Law, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law, as affirmed Thomas Aquinas.

*It is convenient first to clarify the meaning of natural law.*

The eternal law impresses itself on rational creatures and endows them with an inclination toward their proper actions and ends. This participation of the rational creature in eternal law is called natural law. The light of natural reason by which we distinguish between good and bad is the refraction of the divine light in us (cf. S.th., I-II, 91, 2). All law, insofar as it participates in right reason, is derived, therefore, from eternal law (cf. *ibid.*, I-II, 93.3).

“Every human law has just so much of the nature of law, as it is derived from the law of nature. But if in any point it deflects from the law of nature, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law” (*ibid.*, I-II., q.95, a.2, resp.)

**If the recourse to the transcendental eternal law of the Creator is not taken, we have a choice between the alternatives: either having no ontological foundation at all for the contents of the legal order and accepting as valid every positive order that can compel submission; or erecting the intramundane elements, such as instincts, desires, wants, secular reason, the will to power, the survival of the fittest, etc., into absolutes.**

[Pope Pius XI, Encyclical *Mit brennender Sorge*]

Natural law is written by the Creator's hand on the tablet of the human heart (see Rom. 2:14). Therefore, human “reason, not blinded by sin or passion, can easily read it. It is in the light of the commands of this natural law, that all positive law, whoever be the lawgiver, can be gauged in its moral content, and hence, in the authority it wields over conscience.

Human laws in flagrant contradiction with the natural law are vitiated with a taint which no force, no power can mend. In the light of this principle, one must judge the axiom, that "right is common utility," a proposition which may be given a correct significance; it means that what is morally indefensible, can never contribute to the good of the people.

But ancient paganism acknowledged that the axiom, to be entirely true, must be reversed and be made to say: "Nothing can be useful, if it is not at the same time morally good" (Cicero, *De Off.* 2, 30).

Emancipated from this moral rule, the principle would in international law carry a perpetual state of war between nations; for it ignores in national life, by confusion of right and utility, the basic fact that man as a person possesses rights he holds from God, and which any collectivity must protect against denial, suppression or neglect. To overlook this truth is to forget that the real common good ultimately takes its measure from man's nature, which balances personal rights and social obligations, and from the purpose of society, established for the benefit of human nature.

Society, was intended by the Creator for the full development of individual possibilities, and for the social benefits, which by a give and take process, everyone can claim for his own sake and that of others. Higher and more general values, which collectivity alone can provide, also derive from the Creator for the good of man, and for the full development, natural and supernatural, and the realization of his perfection. To neglect this order is to shake the pillars on which society rests, and to compromise social tranquility, security and existence.” (Pope Pius XI, Encyclical *Mit brennender Sorge*, March 14, 1937).

*We can ask: How is the good of the individual person related to the common good?*

[Pope Pius XII:]

Man as an individual, as a part of the whole, is subordinate to the state; but as a person, a spiritual being with an eternal end, he is superior to the state. The common good is only a good if it helps the members of society achieve their legitimate temporal goods and eternal end. The proper meaning of the common good consists in the implementation of normal and stable public conditions, so that both individuals and families, with the correct use of their powers, can easily lead a worthy and happy life, a life according to God's law — [This] is the goal and the norm of the state and its organs." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Patriciate and the Roman Nobility*, January 8, 1947).

The power of the civil authority is not unlimited "It is not an oppressive omnipotence of any legitimate autonomy. . . . Neither the individual nor the family should be absorbed by the state." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Participants in the Eighth International Congress of Administrative Sciences*, August 5, 1950).

In modern times we assisted a kind of a deification of civil authority, of the state, with its most adverse consequence, which is totalitarianism:

"It gives civil power an undue extension, determines and fixes in content and form all fields of activity, and in this way compresses all legitimate proper life — personal, local, and professional — into a mechanical unity or collectivity, under the imprint of nation, race, or class." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Tribunal of the Sacra Romana Rota*, October 2, 1945).

*What are the duties of citizens toward civil authorities? They must:*

1. Love their country, and particularly their local community;
2. Respect all civil authority;
3. Pray for those in public office;
4. Obey all just laws;
5. Contribute to the taxes of the state;
6. Exercise political rights conscientiously.

*And what are the duties of civil authorities to those whom they govern? They are the following:*

1. Make and enforce laws protecting the rights of citizens at all stages of life, from conception to natural death;
2. Serve the greatness and material prosperity of the country;
3. Appoint honest and capable officials;
4. Safeguard public safety;
5. Protect and promote public morality.

Prior to political authority there is the paternal and maternal authority in the family.

[Pope Leo XIII:]

"The family has at least equal rights with the state in the choice and pursuit of the things needful to its preservation and its just liberty. . . . Inasmuch as the domestic household is antecedent, as well in idea as in fact, to the gathering of men into a community, the family must necessarily have rights and duties which are prior to those of the community, and founded more immediately in nature" (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Rerum Novarum*, 13).

The political authority may not “intrude into and exercise intimate control over the family and the household. . . . Paternal authority can be neither abolished nor absorbed by the state; for it has the same source as human life itself” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Rerum Novarum*, 14).

*What should we do when two laws appear to conflict?*

The higher law takes precedence, e.g., natural law takes precedence over positive law, divine law takes precedence over human law. There exist cases where a human law should not be followed. If a law is made that exceeds the jurisdiction of the legislator, gravely threatens the common good, or contradicts natural law or divine law, it is an act of violence rather than a true law. It is null and void and need not be followed. (see St. Thomas Aquinas, ST, I-II, q. 93, a. 3, rep. 2; q. 96, a. 4, rep. 2 and 3.)

*Here arises the question: May we ever refuse obedience to civil or ecclesiastical authorities?*

Yes. As with all unjust laws, one may refuse obedience to any superior when they demand something opposed to natural or divine law, as grasped by a properly formed conscience.

*What is then conscience?*

England became renowned through two teachers on conscience, i.e., Thomas More and John Henry Newman. Thomas More stresses its communal nature. Thomas More was, after all, imprisoned precisely because he could not, in good conscience, swear allegiance to Henry VIII's oath.

[*Gaudium et Spes*, Dec. 7, 1965:]

“The life and martyrdom of Saint Thomas More have been the source of a message which spans the centuries and which speaks to people everywhere of the inalienable dignity of the human conscience, which, as the Second Vatican Council reminds us, is “the most intimate centre and sanctuary of a person, in which he or she is alone with God, whose voice echoes within them” (*Gaudium et Spes*, 16).

[Pope John Paul II:]

Whenever men or women heed the call of truth, their conscience then guides their actions reliably towards good. Precisely because of the witness which he bore, even at the price of his life, to the primacy of truth over power, Saint Thomas More is venerated as an imperishable example of moral integrity. And even outside the Church, particularly among those with responsibility for the destinies of peoples, he is acknowledged as a source of inspiration for a political system which has as its supreme goal the service of the human person.” (Pope John Paul II, *Apostolic Letter issued motu proprio Proclaiming Saint Thomas More Patron of Statesmen and Politicians*, October 31, 2000)

“What enlightened his conscience was the sense that man cannot be sundered from God, nor politics from morality. As I have already had occasion to say, “man is created by God, and therefore human rights have their origin in God, are based upon the design of creation and form part of the plan of redemption. One might even dare to say that the rights of man are also the rights of God” (Speech, 7 April 1998).” (Pope John Paul II, *Apostolic Letter issued motu proprio Proclaiming Saint Thomas More Patron of Statesmen and Politicians*, October 31, 2000)

“The life of Saint Thomas More clearly illustrates a fundamental truth of political ethics. The defence of the Church's freedom from unwarranted interference by the State is at the same time a defence, in the name of the primacy of conscience, of the individual's freedom vis-à-vis political power. Here we find the basic principle of every civil order consonant with human nature.” (ibid.)

In contrast to the modern claim that the individual can create his own moral values, Thomas More saw the “formation of conscience” as “the fruit” of an education “in the truth.” Far from being the arbitrator and creator of its own moral order, the human conscience is in need of conforming to the truth. For More, the formation of conscience is the result of a long process in which one discovers a pre-existing created moral order.

Nothing underscores the profound differences between More’s and the modernist’s understanding of conscience more than this fact: Whereas modern thought views the individual’s conscience as being above all other authorities, More’s conscience testifies to the superiority of the church’s authority to his king’s. More’s refusal to take Henry’s oath was not an act of civil disobedience but, rather, of obedience to truth and thus, in his view, an act of “genuine liberty.”

Thomas More, the great English scholar and statesman, is admired by believers and non-believers alike for the integrity with which he followed his conscience, even at the cost of displeasing the sovereign whose “good servant” he was, because he chose to serve God first.

In one of his last letters from the Tower Thomas More wrote to his daughter Margret:

“I know myself well worthy that God should let me slip, yet can I not but trust in his merciful goodness, that as his grace hath strengthened me hitherto, and made me content in my heart, to lose goods, lands and life too, rather than to swear against my conscience.” (*The Last Letters of Thomas More*, p. 88)

John Henry Newman is called sometimes the “Doctor of Conscience.” Known is his lapidary expression about conscience as “the aboriginal vicar of Christ.” We quote from his Letter to the Duke of Norfolk, where he writes:

“Conscience is the aboriginal Vicar of Christ, a prophet in its informations, a monarch in its peremptoriness, a priest in its blessings and anathemas, and, even though the eternal priesthood throughout the Church could cease to be, in it the sacerdotal principle would remain and would have a sway” (From the *Letter to the Duke of Norfolk*).

Newman explained:

“Conscience, the existence of which we cannot deny, is a proof of the doctrine of a Moral Governor, which alone gives it a meaning and a scope; that is, the doctrine of a Judge and judgment to come is a development of the phenomenon of conscience.” (*An Essay on the Development of Christian Doctrine*)

In Newman’s novel *Callista* there is a beautiful dialogue between the characters of the book which proves this concept. The passage indicates that Newman identifies conscience as the echo of God’s voice, rather than God’s voice itself:

“I feel that God is within my heart. I feel myself in His presence. He says to me: “Do this: don’t do that!” You may tell me that this dictate is a mere law of my nature, as is to joy or to grieve. I cannot understand this. No, it is the echo of a person speaking to me. Nothing shall persuade me that it does not ultimately proceed from a person external to me. It carries with it its proof of its divine origin. My nature feels towards it as towards a person. When I obey it, I feel a satisfaction; when I disobey, a soreness — just like that which I feel in pleasing or offending some revered friend.

So you see, Polemo, I believe in what is more than a mere “something.” I believe in what is more real to me than sun, moon, stars, and the fair earth, and the voice of friends. You will say: Who is He? Has He ever told you anything about Himself? Alas! No! The more’s the pity! But I will not give up what I have because I have not more. An echo implies a voice; a voice a speaker. That speaker I love and I fear.”

Our time is characterized by the phenomenon that man can manipulate his own conscience. In addition, the temptation to manipulate one’s own conscience becomes greater when man’s conduct is distorted and immoral. It is then that he tries to drown out his own conscience or uses it in the wrong way by defending himself against the truth, in defence of his own conduct.



John Henry Newman noticed this situation during his time:

“I observe that a civilized age is more exposed to subtle sins than a rude age. Why? For this simple reason, because it is more fertile in excuses and evasions. It can defend error, and hence can blind the eyes of those who have not very careful consciences. It can make error plausible; it can make vice look like virtue. It dignifies sin by fine names; it calls avarice proper care of one’s family, or industry, it calls pride independence, it calls ambition greatness of mind; resentment it calls proper spirit and sense of honor, etc.” (*Faith and Prejudice and Other Unpublished Sermons*, New York: Sheed and Ward, 1956, 68.)

“Conscience is a stern monitor,” said Newman, “but in this century it has been superseded by a counterfeit, which the 18 centuries prior to it never heard of, and could not have mistaken for it, if they had. It is the right of self-will.” (Letter to the Duke of Norfolk)

The false understanding of conscience was defined by John Henry Newman as self-will:

“In this age, with a large portion of the public, it is the very ... freedom of conscience to dispense with conscience, to ignore a Lawgiver and Judge, to be independent of unseen obligations...Conscience is a stern monitor, but in this century it has been superseded by a counterfeit, which the eighteen centuries prior to it never heard of...it is the right of self-will” (From the *Letter to the Duke of Norfolk*.)”

“When men advocate the rights of conscience, they in no sense mean the rights of the Creator, nor the duty to Him, in thought and deed, of the creature; but the right of thinking, speaking, writing, and acting, according to their judgment or their humour, without any thought of God at all. They do not even pretend to go by any moral rule, but ... demand ... for each to be his own master in all things...to profess what he pleases...” (ibd.).

*When is it lawful to resist unjust or iniquitous laws?*

St. Thomas Aquinas said:

“Laws are unjust through being opposed to the Divine good: such are the laws of tyrants inducing to idolatry, or to anything else contrary to the Divine law [that is, to God’s revealed commands]: and laws of this kind must nowise be observed” (I-II, q.96, a.4, resp.)

A tyrannical law, not being according to reason, is not, absolutely speaking, a law, but rather a perversion of law." (S. th., I-II, 92, 1 ad 4).

[Pope Leo XIII:]

“The one only reason which men have for not obeying is when anything is demanded of them which is openly repugnant to the natural or the divine law, for it is equally unlawful to command to do anything in which the law of nature or the will of God is violated. If, therefore, it should happen to anyone to be compelled to prefer one or the other, viz., to disregard either the commands of God or those of rulers, he must obey Jesus Christ, who commands us to "give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's,"(18) and must reply courageously after the example of the Apostles: "We ought to obey God rather than men."(19)

And yet there is no reason why those who so behave themselves should be accused of refusing obedience; for, if the will of rulers is opposed to the will and the laws of God, they themselves exceed the bounds of their own power and pervert justice; nor can their authority then be valid, which, when there is no justice, is null.” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*)

[Carlo Lancellotti:]

The “politicization of reason is the absolutization of political authority, which is another definition of totalitarianism. Every aspect of reality is interpreted in terms of a political narrative, which becomes the interpretative key for all aspects of social life: law, education, medicine, the family. Society at all levels splits

along political lines because “culture is entirely subordinate to politics” and “the idea of politics is subsumed within the idea of war.” (Carlo Lancellotti, *Augusto del Noce On The “New Totalitarianism”*: Communio 44 (Summer 2017), 327-328).

Pope Benedict XVI left us a luminous reflection about the nature and aim of an authentic political authority related to the objective rights and duties of conscience:

“For the fundamental issues of law, in which the dignity of man and of humanity is at stake, the majority principle is not enough: everyone in a position of responsibility must personally seek out the criteria to be followed when framing laws.

In the third century, the great theologian Origen provided the following explanation for the resistance of Christians to certain legal systems: “Suppose that a man were living among the Scythians, whose laws are contrary to the divine law, and was compelled to live among them ... such a man for the sake of the true law, though illegal among the Scythians, would rightly form associations with like-minded people contrary to the laws of the Scythians.” (*Contra Celsum*, I, 1)

This conviction was what motivated resistance movements to act against the Nazi regime and other totalitarian regimes, thereby doing a great service to justice and to humanity as a whole. For these people, it was indisputably evident that the law in force was actually unlawful. Yet when it comes to the decisions of a democratic politician, the question of what now corresponds to the law of truth, what is actually right and may be enacted as law, is less obvious. In terms of the underlying anthropological issues, what is right and may be given the force of law is in no way simply self-evident today. The question of how to recognize what is truly right and thus to serve justice when framing laws has never been simple, and today in view of the vast extent of our knowledge and our capacity, it has become still harder.” (Pope Benedict XVI, *Address, Visit to the Bundestag*, Berlin, September 22, 2011)

[Jack Valero:]

“In his dystopian 1932 novel *Brave New World*, Aldous Huxley described a society in which human beings were manufactured (to different standards: alpha, beta or gamma), lived permanently on drugs and were not allowed to think for themselves. Towards the end of the book, World Controller Mustapha Mond explains to the hero of the novel that he has locked away certain books as dangerous, because they make people think. He shows him spiritual and literary classics such as the Bible, Shakespeare and Thomas à Kempis’s *The Imitation of Christ*. But among them too are some writings of Cardinal Newman.

The Controller then starts quoting from Newman’s *Parochial and Plain Sermons*: “We are not our own any more than what we possess is our own. We did not make ourselves, we cannot be supreme over ourselves. We are not our own masters. We are God’s property. Is it not our happiness thus to view the matter? Is it any happiness or any comfort, to consider that we are our own?”

For the World Controller, such an appeal to a higher authority than his was dangerous. Indeed, Newman’s view that a Christian should be moved by an informed conscience to act according to a higher standard than that of the established order can be seen as profoundly subversive. Is a Christian a suitable person to hold public office? If Christians follow their well-formed and informed conscience, then they most certainly are the most suitable people to play a role in public life, and governments should snap them up for all sorts of roles. For such a Christian has a clear sense of right and wrong, of the good and the true. A man or woman concerned primarily about the judgment of conscience will be a far better public servant than one only moved by the judgment of the crowds.” (Jack Valero: *Catholic Herald*, September 19, 2019)

Indeed, on the right understanding and exercise of political authority related to the duties of conscience, depend the true wellbeing and happiness of the human person and human society.